

© 2017 Ian M Hodge
 CHAPTER ONE: MATHEMATICS
 November 1, 2017
 [DRAFT 14]

1		
2		
3		
4		
5	Contents	
6	Chapter One: Mathematics	3
7	1.1 Introduction, Nomenclature and Conventions	3
8	1.2 Elementary Results	4
9	1.2.1 Solution of a Quadratic Equation	4
10	1.2.2 Solution of a Cubic Equation	4
11	1.2.2 Arithmetic and Geometric Series	5
12	1.2.3 Full and Partial Derivatives	5
13	1.2.4 Differentiation of Definite Integrals	6
14	1.2.5 Integration by Parts	6
15	1.2.6 Binomial Expansions	7
16	1.2.7 Partial Fractions	7
17	1.2.7 Coordinate Systems in Three Dimensions	8
18	1.3 Advanced Functions	8
19	1.3.1 Gamma and Related Functions	8
20	1.3.2 Error Function	9
21	1.3.3 Exponential Integrals	10
22	1.3.4 Hypergeometric Function	10
23	1.3.5 Confluent Hypergeometric Function	11
24	1.3.6 Williams-Watt Function	11
25	1.3.7 Bessel Functions	12
26	1.3.8 Orthogonal Polynomials	13
27	1.3.8.1 Legendre	13
28	1.3.8.2 Laguerre	14
29	1.3.8.3 Hermite	15
30	1.3.9 Sinc Function	15
31	1.3.11 Struve Function	16
32	1.4 Elementary Statistics [NEEDS MORE CHECKING]	17
33	1.4.1 Probability Distribution Functions	17
34	1.4.1.1 Gaussian	17
35	1.4.1.2 Binomial Distribution	19
36	1.4.1.3 Poisson Distribution	19
37	1.4.1.4 Exponential Distribution	19
38	1.4.1.5 Weibull Distribution	19
39	1.4.1.6 The Chi-Squared Distribution	20
40	1.4.1.7 F Distribution	21
41	1.4.1.8 Student t -Distribution	21
42	1.4.2 Student t -Test	22
43	1.4.3 Regression Fits	22
44	1.4.3.1 Prony Series for Exponential Functions	25
45	1.5 Matrices and Determinants	25
46	1.6 Jacobians	28
47	1.7 Vectors and Tensors	29
48	1.7.1 Vectors	29
49	1.8.2 Tensors [NEEDS IMPROVEMENT]	35
50	1.8 Complex Numbers	39

51	1.8.1 Definitions	39
52	1.8.2 Complex Functions	40
53	1.8.3 Analytical Functions	45
54	1.8.3.1 Cauchy Riemann Conditions	46
55	1.8.3.2 Complex Contour Integration and Cauchy Formulae	47
56	1.8.3.3 Residue Theorem	48
57	1.8.3.4 Hilbert Transforms, Crossing Relations, and Kronig-Kramer Relations	50
58	1.8.3.5 Plemelj Formulae	52
59	1.8.3.6 Analytical Continuation	54
60	1.8.3.7 Conformal Mapping	54
61	1.8.4 Transforms	54
62	1.8.4.1 Laplace Transform	54
63	1.8.4.2 Fourier Transform	57
64	1.8.4.3 Z and Mellin Transforms	59
65	1.8.5 Other Functions	60
66	1.8.5.1 Heaviside and Dirac Delta Functions	60
67	1.8.5.2 Schwartz Inequality, Parseval Relation, and Bandwidth-Duration Principle	61
68	1.8.5.3 Decay Functions and Distributions	66
69	1.8.5.4 Underdamping and Overdamping	69
70	1.9 Response Functions for Time Derivative Excitations	72
71	1.10 Computing $g(\tau)$ from Frequency Domain Relaxation Functions	72
72	1.11 Distribution Functions	79
73	1.11.1 Single Relaxation Time	79
74	1.11.2 Logarithmic Gaussian	81
75	1.11.3 Fuoss-Kirkwood	82
76	1.11.4 Cole-Cole	83
77	1.11.5 Davidson-Cole	85
78	1.11.6 Glarum Model	87
79	1.11.7 Havriliak-Negami	90
80	1.11.8 Williams-Watt	93
81	1.12 Boltzmann Superposition	94
82	1.13 Relaxation and Retardation Processes	95
83	1.14 Relaxation in the Temperature Domain	100
84	Appendix A Laplace Transforms	103
85	Appendix B1 Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Equal Amplitude	105
86	Appendix B2 Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Unequal Amplitude	106
87	Appendix C Cole-Cole Complex Plane Plot	107
88	Appendix D Dirac Delta Distribution Function for a Single Relaxation Time	109
89		

90

91 Chapter One: Mathematics

92 1.1 Introduction, Nomenclature and Conventions

93 *Introduction*

94 The approach taken here is that of applied mathematics: detailed proofs are eschewed in favor of
 95 describing tools that are useful to scientists and engineers. As noted by Kyrala [1] "Scientists and
 96 engineers are not usually interested in presentations which devote 90% of the space to enlarging the
 97 class of admissible functions by 1%". Derivations are however given when these provide physical
 98 insight and/or connections to other material The coverage probably exceeds that needed for most current
 99 relaxation applications but is given (i) as background for the derivation of some results that are relevant
 100 to relaxation phenomena; (ii) to satisfy basic intellectual curiosity; (iii) as an exposition of mathematics
 101 that are currently not common but might be in the future. The style of writing has been influenced by
 102 that used by Pais in his history of particle physics [2] and his authoritative biography of Einstein [3], and
 103 also by the advice for clear communication given by the late TV News anchor in the USA Walter
 104 Cronkite that said approximately "avoid as much as possible qualifying adverbs and adjectives such as
 105 'somewhat', 'very', 'extremely', and so on". I also choose to eschew the subjunctive as much as possible –
 106 for example I regard 'might be' as unacceptable because it can almost always be replaced by 'is' or at
 107 worst 'is probably'.

108 Most of the references are not recent, for three reasons: (i) the mathematics has not changed in
 109 the last hundred years or so; (ii) recent text books dilute the material far too much for them to be useful
 110 references as opposed to good teaching aids; (iii) the classic texts can be downloaded for free or
 111 purchased at low cost online for those who wish to delve deeply into the mathematics.

112

113 *Nomenclature*

114 Exponential functions with argument A are written as $\exp(A)$. Natural logarithms are used
 115 throughout (with a few exceptions) and are written as \ln (base 10 logarithms are denoted by \log).
 116 Algebraic powers are written explicitly; for example square roots are written as fractional $\frac{1}{2}$ exponents
 117 rather than $\sqrt{\quad}$. Averages are denoted by angular brackets, $\langle \dots \rangle$, and sets of variables or other
 118 mathematical objects are enclosed in braces, $\{ \dots \}$. Vectors are denoted by boldface arrowed fonts (e.g.
 119 $\vec{\mathbf{F}}$), tensors by boldface fonts without arrows (e.g. \mathbf{F}), matrices by curved brackets (\dots), and
 120 determinants by straight braces $|\dots|$. Angles are expressed in radians. Complex functions are denoted by
 121 an asterisk F^* and complex conjugates are denoted by a dagger F^\dagger . Real parts of a complex function are
 122 denoted by a prime and the imaginary components by a double prime, for example $P^*(iz) = P'(x,y) +$
 123 $iP''(x,y)$. The types of argument(s) for named functions are generally indicated by x or y for real
 124 arguments and iz for complex ones.

125 Many additional properties of the mathematical functions discussed here are given in tabulations
 126 such as those in Abramowitz and Stegun [4]. Several books devoted to physical applications of
 127 mathematics or to special mathematical topics such as complex functions give more detailed expositions
 128 [6-9]. There are also a large number of websites that can be found by search engines.

129

130 *Conventions*

131 The mathematics and applications of complex numbers have an inherent ambiguity associated
 132 with the positive and negative signs of the square root of (-1) . In the phenomenological world of
 133 classical relaxation the sign of the square root determines the physically irrelevant direction of rotation
 134 in the complex plane and the ambiguity is resolved by a sign convention. Unfortunately, electrical

135 engineers use a different convention than everybody else, namely a positive sign for the argument of the
 136 complex exponential, $\exp(j\omega t)$. Scientists and mathematicians use the convention that ensures that the
 137 charge on a capacitor lags behind the applied voltage that in turn implies that the imaginary component
 138 of the complex refractive index is negative (see Chapter 2 for details). This in turn enforces a negative
 139 sign for the argument of the complex exponential, $\exp(-i\omega t)$, in order that exponential attenuation occurs
 140 in an absorbing medium. This is the convention adopted here. These conventions are distinguished by
 141 electrical engineers writing $\left|(-1)^{1/2}\right|$ as j and everyone else writing it as i . An excellent discussion of the
 142 merits of using i is given in [5].

143 1.2 Elementary Results

144 1.2.1 Solution of a Quadratic Equation

145 For

146

$$147 \quad a_2 z^2 + a_1 z + a_0 = 0 \quad (1.1)$$

148

149 the solutions are

150

$$151 \quad z = \frac{-a_1 \pm (a_1^2 - 4a_0a_2)^{1/2}}{2}. \quad (1.2)$$

152

153 There are two real solutions for $(a_1^2 - 4a_0a_2) > 0$ and two complex conjugate roots for $(a_1^2 - 4a_0a_2) < 0$.

154

155 1.2.2 Solution of a Cubic Equation

156 For

157

$$158 \quad z^3 + a_2 z^2 + a_1 z + a_0 = 0 \quad (1.3)$$

159

160 define

161

$$q \equiv a_1/3 - a_2^2/9,$$

$$r \equiv (a_1 a_2 - 3a_0)/6 - a_2^3/9,$$

$$162 \quad s_1 \equiv \left[r + (q^3 - r^2)^{1/2} \right]^{1/2}, \quad (1.4)$$

$$s_2 = \left[r - (q^3 - r^2)^{1/2} \right]^{1/2}.$$

163

164 The three solutions are then

165

$$z_1 = (s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3,$$

$$166 \quad z_2 = -\frac{1}{2}(s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3 + i(3^{1/2} / 2)(s_1 - s_2), \quad (1.5)$$

$$z_3 = -\frac{1}{2}(s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3 - i(3^{1/2} / 2)(s_1 - s_2).$$

167

168 These three roots are related as

169

$$z_1 + z_2 + z_3 = -a_2,$$

$$170 \quad z_1 z_2 + z_1 z_3 + z_2 z_3 = a_1, \quad (1.6)$$

$$z_1 z_2 z_3 = -a_0.$$

171

172 The types of roots are:

173

$$q^3 + r^2 > 0 \quad (\text{one real and a pair of complex conjugates}),$$

$$174 \quad q^3 + r^2 = 0 \quad (\text{all real of which at least two are equal}), \quad (1.7)$$

$$q^3 + r^2 < 0 \quad (\text{all real}).$$

175

176 1.2.2 Arithmetic and Geometric Series

177 *Arithmetic Series:*

178

$$179 \quad \sum_{k=1}^n k = \frac{n(n+1)}{2}. \quad (1.8)$$

180

181 *Geometric Series:*

182

$$183 \quad \sum_{n=0}^{N-1} x^n = \frac{1-x^N}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1) \quad (1.9)$$

184

185 Special cases:

186

$$187 \quad \sum_{n=m}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{x^m}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1), \quad (1.10)$$

$$188 \quad \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{x}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1), \quad (1.11)$$

$$189 \quad \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{1}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1). \quad (1.12)$$

190

191 1.2.3 Full and Partial Derivatives

192 The relation between the full differential and partial differential of a function $f(x,y)$ is

193

$$194 \quad \frac{df}{dx} = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \right)_y + \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right)_x \left(\frac{dy}{dx} \right) \quad (1.13)$$

195

196 or

197

$$198 \quad df = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \right)_y dx + \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right)_x dy, \quad (1.14)$$

199

200 from which

201

$$202 \quad \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial x} \right)_f = \frac{-\left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \right)_y}{\left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right)_x} = \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial y} \right)_f^{-1}. \quad (1.15)$$

203

204 Also,

205

$$206 \quad \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \right)_y = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial w} \right)_y \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial x} \right)_y \quad (1.16)$$

207

208 and

209

$$210 \quad \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right)_x = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \right)_y. \quad (1.17)$$

211

212 1.2.4 Differentiation of Definite Integrals

213 *Liebnitz's theorem*

214

$$215 \quad \frac{d}{dy} \int_{a(y)}^{b(y)} f(x, y) dx = \int_{a(y)}^{b(y)} \frac{\partial f(x, y)}{\partial y} dx + f(b, y) \frac{db}{dy} - f(a, y) \frac{da}{dy}. \quad (1.18)$$

216

217 1.2.5 Integration by Parts

218 Integration of

219

$$220 \quad d[F(x)G(x)] = FdG + GdF \quad (1.19)$$

221

222 yields

223

$$224 \quad F(x)G(x) = \int F \left(\frac{dG}{dx} \right) dx + \int G \left(\frac{dF}{dx} \right) dx, \quad (1.20)$$

225

226 so that
227

$$228 \int F \left(\frac{dG}{dx} \right) dx = F(x)G(x) - \int G \left(\frac{dF}{dx} \right) dx. \quad (1.21)$$

229

230 1.2.6 Binomial Expansions

231 The coefficients of $c^{n-m}x^m$ in the expansion of $(x \pm c)^n$ are given by

232

$$233 (\pm 1)^m \binom{n}{m} = \frac{(\pm 1)^m n!}{m!(n-m)!}; \quad \binom{n}{m} \equiv \frac{n!}{m!(n-m)!}, \quad (1.22)$$

234

235 where (!) signifies the factorial function $x! = x(x-1)(x-2) \dots 1$ (see §1.3.1). For example the binomial
236 expansion of $(x-1)^4$ is $x^4 - 4x^3 + 6x^2 - 4x + 1$.

237

238 1.2.7 Partial Fractions

239 For the generic function $1/\Pi_i(x-x_i)$ the coefficient of $(x-x_j)^{-1}$ is $1/\Pi_{i \neq j}(x_j-x_i)$ so that

240

$$241 \frac{f(x)}{\left[\Pi_i(x-x_i) \right]} = \sum_j \left[\frac{f(x_j)}{\Pi_{i \neq j}(x_j-x_i)(x-x_i)} \right], \quad (1.23)$$

242

243 provided the denominator does not have repeated roots. For example

244

$$245 \frac{x+a}{(x-x_1)(x-x_2)} = \frac{x_1+a}{(x-x_1)(x_1-x_2)} + \frac{x_2+a}{(x_2-x_1)(x-x_2)} \quad (1.24)$$

$$= \frac{1}{(x_1-x_2)} \left[\frac{x_1+a}{(x-x_1)} - \frac{x_2+a}{(x-x_2)} \right]$$

246

247 For repeated roots

248

$$249 \frac{1}{(x-d)^n} = \sum_{m=1}^n \frac{A_m x^{m-1}}{(x-d)^m}, \quad (1.25)$$

250

251 where the coefficients A_m are all proportional to $[x^{n-1}(x-d)]^{-1}$ with the numerical coefficients of x^{m-1} being
252 those for the binomial expansion of $(x-1)^{n-1}$. For example

253

$$254 \frac{1}{(x-d)^4} = \left[\frac{1}{d^3(x-d)} \right] \left[1 - \frac{3x}{(x-d)} + \frac{3x^2}{(x-d)^2} - \frac{x^3}{(x-d)^3} \right]. \quad (1.26)$$

255

256 1.2.7 Coordinate Systems in Three Dimensions

257 The location of a point in three dimensional space can be specified in several ways, according to
 258 the coordinate system chosen. Examples:

259

260 *Cartesian Coordinates* $\{x,y,z\}$

261 These are mutually orthogonal linear axes and are sometimes denoted by $\{x_1,x_2,x_3\}$ or similar.
 262 The direction of the z -axis is defined by the right hand rule for right handed Cartesian coordinates: if
 263 rotation of the x -axis towards the y -axis is seen as counterclockwise then the z axis points towards the
 264 viewer.

265

266 *Cylindrical Coordinates* $\{r,\varphi,z\}$

267 Retain the Cartesian z -axis but specify the location in the x - y plane in terms of circular
 268 coordinates r and φ :

269

$$r^2 = x^2 + y^2,$$

$$270 \quad x = r \cos(\varphi), \tag{1.27}$$

$$y = r \sin(\varphi),$$

271

272 where φ is the angle between the positive x -axis and the radius joining the origin with the projection of
 273 the point onto the x - y plane.

274

275 *Spherical Coordinates* $\{r,\varphi,\theta\}$

276 Retain r and φ from the cylindrical system but specify the z position by the angle θ between the
 277 line in the x - y plane joining the origin with the projected point, and the line joining the origin with the
 278 point itself:

279

$$r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2,$$

$$280 \quad x = r \sin \theta \cos \varphi, \tag{1.28}$$

$$y = r \sin \theta \sin \varphi,$$

$$z = r \cos \theta.$$

281

282 1.3 Advanced Functions

283 Note: some of the material in this section refers to, or depends on, results that are discussed in
 284 section §1.8 on complex variables.

285 1.3.1 Gamma and Related Functions

286 The *gamma function* $\Gamma(z)$ is a generalization of the factorial function $(x-1)!$ to complex variables,
 287 to which it reduces when z is a positive real integer:

288

$$289 \quad \Gamma(z) = \int_0^{\infty} t^{z-1} \exp(-t) dt \quad [\operatorname{Re}(z) > 0]. \tag{1.29}$$

290

291 For real x

292
293 $\Gamma(x)=(x-1)!$. (1.30)
294

295 $\Gamma(z)$ has the same recurrence formula as the factorial, $\Gamma(z+1)=z\Gamma(z)$ and has singularities at negative real
296 integers [$1/\Gamma(x)$ is oscillatory about zero for $x<0$]. A special value is $\Gamma(x)\Gamma(1-x)=\pi/\sin(\pi x)$, from which
297 $\Gamma(1/2)=(-1/2)!=\pi^{1/2}$. For large z $\Gamma(z)$ is given by *Stirling's approximation*:

298
299 $\lim_{z \rightarrow \infty} \Gamma(z) = (2\pi)^{1/2} z^{z-1/2} \exp(-z) \cdot |\arg(z)| < \pi$ (1.31)
300

301 The *beta function* $B(z, w)$ is
302

303
$$B(z, w) \equiv \frac{\Gamma(z)\Gamma(w)}{\Gamma(z+w)} = \int_0^1 z^{z-1} (1-t)^{w-1} dt = \int_0^\infty t^{z-1} (1+t)^{-z-w} dt$$
 (1.32)
$$= 2 \int_0^{\pi/2} [\sin(t)]^{2z-1} [\cos(t)]^{2w-1} dt, \quad [\operatorname{Re}(z), \operatorname{Re}(w) > 0]$$

304 and the *Psi or Digamma function* is [4]
305
306

307
$$\psi(z) = \frac{d \ln \Gamma(z)}{dz} = \frac{1}{\Gamma(z)} \frac{d\Gamma(z)}{dz} = \int_0^\infty \left[\frac{\exp(-t)}{t} - \frac{\exp(-zt)}{1-\exp(-t)} \right] dt \quad [\operatorname{Re}(z) > 0]$$
 (1.33)
$$= \int_0^\infty \left[\exp(-t) - \frac{1}{(1+t)^z} \right] \frac{dt}{t}.$$

308 The *incomplete gamma function* is defined for real variables x and a as
309
310

311
$$G(x, a) = \frac{1}{\Gamma(x)} \int_0^a t^{x-1} \exp(-t) dt.$$
 (1.34)
312

313 1.3.2 Error Function

314 The *error function* $\operatorname{erf}(z)$ is an integral of the Gaussian function discussed in §1.4.1:
315

316
$$\operatorname{erf}(z) = \frac{2}{\pi^{1/2}} \int_0^z \exp(-t^2) dt.$$
 (1.35)
317

318 The *complementary error function* $\operatorname{erfc}(z)$ is
319

320
$$\operatorname{erfc}(z) = 1 - \operatorname{erf}(z) = \frac{2}{\pi^{1/2}} \int_z^\infty \exp(-t^2) dt.$$
 (1.36)

321 The functions erf and erfc commonly occur in diffusion problems. An occasionally encountered but
 322 apparently unnamed function is
 323

$$\begin{aligned}
 324 \quad w(z) &\equiv \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(-iz) = \frac{i}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(-t^2)}{z-t} dt = \frac{i}{\pi} \int_0^{\infty} \frac{\exp(-t^2)}{z^2 - t^2} dt \\
 &= \exp(-z^2) \left[1 + \frac{2i}{\pi^{1/2}} \right] \int_0^z \exp(t^2) dt.
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{1.37}$$

325
 326 1.3.3 Exponential Integrals
 327 The *exponential integrals* $E_n(z)$ and $Ei(z)$ are (n an integer)
 328

$$329 \quad E_n(z) = \int_1^{\infty} \frac{\exp(-zt)}{t^n} dt, \tag{1.38}$$

$$331 \quad Ei(x) = -P \int_{-x}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(-t)}{t} dt = P \int_{-\infty}^{+x} \frac{\exp(-t)}{t} dt, \tag{1.39}$$

332 where P denotes the Cauchy principal value (see §1.8.4).
 333
 334

335 1.3.4 Hypergeometric Function
 336 This function $F(a, b, c, z)$ is the solution to the differential equation

$$338 \quad \{z(1-z)d_z^2 + [c - (a+b+1)z]d_z - ab\} F(z) = 0, \tag{1.40}$$

339
 340 where d_z^n denotes the n^{th} derivative (the superscript is omitted for $n=1$). Its series expansion is

$$342 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)\Gamma(b)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a, b, c, z) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{\Gamma(a+k)\Gamma(b+k)}{k! \Gamma(c+k)} \right] z^k \quad |z| < 1. \tag{1.41}$$

343
 344 Its *Barnes Integral* definition is
 345

$$346 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)\Gamma(b)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a, b, c, z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{-i\infty}^{+i\infty} \left[\frac{\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(b+s)\Gamma(-s)}{\Gamma(c+s)} \right] (-z^s) ds, \tag{1.42}$$

347
 348 where the path of integration passes to the left around the poles of $\Gamma(-s)$ and to the right of the poles of
 349 $\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(b+s)$. The integral definition of $F(a, b, c, z)$ is preferred over the series expansion because the

350 former is analytic and free of singularities in the z -plane cut from $z=0$ to $z=+\infty$ along the non-negative
 351 real axis, whereas the series expansion is restricted to $|z|<1$. The hypergeometric function has three
 352 regular singularities at $z=0$, $z=1$, and $z=+\infty$. Since solutions to most second order linear homogeneous
 353 differential equations used in science rarely have more than three regular singularities, most named
 354 functions are special cases of $F(a,b,c,z)$. Examples:

$$355 \quad (1-z)^{-a} = F(a,b,b,z), \quad (1.43)$$

$$356 \quad -(1/z)\ln(1-z) = F(1,1,2,z), \quad (1.44)$$

$$357 \quad \exp(z) = \lim_{a \rightarrow \infty} F(a,b,b,z/a). \quad (1.45)$$

359

360 1.3.5 Confluent Hypergeometric Function

361 This function $F(a,c,z)$ is obtained by replacing z with z/b in $F(a,b,c,z)$ so that the singularity at
 362 $z=1$ is replaced by one at $z=b$. For $b \rightarrow \infty$ $F(a,c,z)$ acquires an irregular singularity at $z=\infty$ formed from
 363 the confluence of the regular singularities at $z=b$ and $z=\infty$ so that

364

$$365 \quad F(a,c,z) = \lim_{b \rightarrow \infty} F(a,b,c,z/b). \quad (1.46)$$

366

367 The function $F(a,c,z)$ is also seen to be a solution to [cf. eq. (1.40)]

368

$$369 \quad [zd_z^2 + (c-z)d_z - a]F(z) = 0, \quad (1.47)$$

370

371 and the Barnes integral representation is

372

$$373 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a,c,z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{-i\infty}^{+i\infty} \left[\frac{\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(-s)}{\Gamma(c+s)} \right] (-z)^s ds \quad (1.48)$$

374

375 that can be shown to be equivalent to

376

$$377 \quad \frac{\Gamma(c-a)\Gamma(a)}{\Gamma(c)} F(c-a,c,-z) = \int_0^1 \exp(-zt)t^{c-a-1}(1-t)^{a-1} dt. \quad (1.49)$$

378

379 where $F(c-a,c,-z) = \exp(-z)F(a,c,z)$

380

381 1.3.6 Williams-Watt Function

382 This function probably holds the record for its number of names: Williams-Watt (WW),
 383 Kohlrusch-Williams-Watt (KWW), fractional exponential, stretched exponential. We use
 384 WilliamsWatt in this book. The function is

385

$$386 \quad \phi(t) = \exp\left[-\left(\frac{t}{\tau}\right)^\beta\right] \quad (0 < \beta \leq 1). \quad (1.50)$$

387

388 It is the same as the Weibull reliability distribution described below [eq. (1.91)] but with different values
 389 of β . The distribution of relaxation (or retardation) times $g(\tau)$ used in relaxation applications is defined
 390 by

391

$$392 \quad \exp\left[-\left(\frac{t}{\tau}\right)^\beta\right] = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(-\frac{t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.51)$$

393

394 but cannot be expressed in closed form. The mathematical properties of the WW function have been
 395 discussed in detail by Montrose and Bendler [11] and of the many properties described there just one is
 396 singled out here: in the limit $\beta \rightarrow 0$ the distribution $g(\ln \tau)$ approaches the log-gaussian form
 397

398

$$398 \quad \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} g(\ln \tau) = \left\{1 / \left[(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma\right]\right\} \exp\left\{-\left[\ln(\tau / \langle \tau \rangle)\right]^2 / \sigma^2\right\} \quad (\beta = 1 / \sigma). \quad (1.52)$$

399

400 1.3.7 Bessel Functions

401 *Bessel functions* are solutions to the differential equation

402

$$403 \quad \left[z \partial_z (z \partial_z) + (z^2 - \nu^2)\right] y = \left[z^2 \partial_z^2 + z \partial_z + (z^2 - \nu^2)\right] y = 0, \quad (1.53)$$

404

405 where ν is a constant corresponding to the ν^{th} order Bessel function solution, and there are Bessel
 406 functions of the 1st, 2nd and 3rd kinds for each order. This multiplicity of forms makes Bessel functions
 407 appear more intimidating than they are, and to make matters worse several authors have used their own
 408 definitions and nomenclature (see ref [4] for example). Bessel functions frequently arise in problems
 409 that have cylindrical symmetry because in cylindrical coordinates $\{r, \phi, z\}$ Laplace's partial differential
 410 equation $\nabla^2 f = 0$ is

411

$$412 \quad \left[\frac{1}{r} \partial_r (r \partial_r) + \left(\frac{1}{r^2} \partial_\theta^2\right) + \partial_z^2\right] y = 0. \quad (1.54)$$

413

414 If a solution to eq. (1.54) of the form $f = R(r)\Phi(\theta)Z(z)$ is assumed (separation of variables) then the
 415 ordinary differential equation for R becomes

416

$$417 \quad \left[r d_r (r d_r)\right] R + (kr^2 - \nu^2) = 0, \quad (1.55)$$

418

419 that is seen to be the same as eq. (1.53). The constant k usually depends on the boundary conditions of
 420 the problem and can sometimes depend on the zeros of the Bessel function J_ν (see below). Bessel
 421 functions of the 1st kind and of order ν are written as $J_\nu(x)$ and Bessel functions of the 2nd kind are
 422 written as $J_{-\nu}(x)$. When ν is not an integer $J_\nu(x)$ and $J_{-\nu}(x)$ are independent solutions and the general
 423 solution is a linear combination of them:

424

$$425 \quad Y_\nu(x) = \frac{\cos(\nu\pi)J_\nu(x) - J_{-\nu}(x)}{\sin(\nu\pi)} \quad (\text{noninteger } \nu), \quad (1.56)$$

426

427 where the trigonometric terms are chosen to ensure consistency with the solutions for integer $\nu=n$ for
428 which $J_\nu(x)$ and $J_{-\nu}(x)$ are not independent:

429

$$430 \quad J_{-n}(x) = (-1)^n J_n(x). \quad (1.57)$$

431

432 Also

433

$$434 \quad J_{n-1} + J_{n+1} = \left(\frac{2n}{x}\right)J_n. \quad (1.58)$$

435

436 Bessel functions $H_\nu(x)$ of the 3rd kind are defined as

437

$$438 \quad \begin{aligned} H_\nu^1(x) &= J_\nu(x) + iY_\nu(x), \\ H_\nu^2(x) &= J_\nu(x) - iY_\nu(x), \end{aligned} \quad (1.59)$$

439

440 and are sometimes called Hankel functions. Bessel functions are oscillatory and in the limit $x \rightarrow \infty$ are
441 equal to circular trigonometric functions. This is apparent from eq. (1.53) for the real variable x after it
442 has been divided through by x^2 to give $[\partial_x^2 + (1/x)\partial_x + (1 - \nu^2/x^2)]y = 0$ - for $x \rightarrow \infty$ this becomes

$$443 \quad [\partial_x^2 + 1]y = 0 \text{ whose solution is } [a\sin(x) + b\cos(x)].$$

444

445 1.3.8 Orthogonal Polynomials

446 Polynomials $P_p(x)$ that are characterized by a parameter p are orthogonal within an interval (a,b)
447 if

448

$$449 \quad \int_a^b P_m(x)P_n(x)dx = \begin{cases} 1(m=n) \\ 0(m \neq n) \end{cases} = \delta_{mn}, \quad (1.60)$$

450

451 where δ_{mn} is the Kronecker delta. Examples of such orthogonal polynomials are:

452

453 1.3.8.1 Legendre

454 Legendre polynomials $P_\ell(x)$ for real arguments are solutions to the differential equation

455

$$456 \quad [(1-x^2)d_x^2 - 2xd_x + \ell(\ell+1)]y = 0 \quad (\ell \text{ a positive integer}), \quad (1.61)$$

457

458 and often occur as solutions to problems with spherical symmetry for which the coordinates of choice
 459 are the spherical ones $\{r, \varphi, \theta\}$. Orthogonality is ensured only if $0 < |x| \leq 1$. The simplest way to derive
 460 the first few Legendre coefficients is to apply the Rodrigues generating function
 461

$$462 \quad P_\ell(x) = \frac{1}{2^\ell \ell!} \frac{d^\ell}{dx^\ell} (x^2 - 1)^\ell, \quad (1.62)$$

463 that becomes tedious for high values of ℓ although this rarely occurs for physical applications. The first
 464 four Legendre polynomials are (for $x \leq 1$) $P_0=1$; $P_1=x$; $P_2=(3x^2-1)/2$, and $P_3=(5x^3-3x)/2$.

466 *Associated Legendre polynomials* $P_\ell^m(x)$ are solutions to the differential equation

$$467 \quad \left[(1-x^2) d_x^2 - 2x d_x + \left\{ \ell(\ell+1) - \frac{m^2}{1-x^2} \right\} \right] y = 0 \quad (\ell \text{ a positive integer, } m^2 \leq \ell^2), \quad (1.63)$$

469 and are related to $P_\ell(x)$ by

$$472 \quad P_\ell^m(x) = (1-x^2)^{m/2} d_x^m P_\ell(x). \quad (1.64)$$

473 The parameter m takes on values $-\ell, -\ell+1, \dots, 0, \dots, \ell-1, \ell$.

476 *Spherical harmonics* $U(\varphi, \theta) U(\varphi, \theta)$ are defined by

$$478 \quad U(\varphi, \theta) = P_\ell^m(\cos \theta) \cdot \begin{cases} \sin(m\varphi) \\ \cos(m\varphi) \end{cases}, \quad (1.65)$$

479 where $|x| \leq 1$ is automatic and orthogonality is ensured. The most important equation in physics for
 480 which spherical harmonics are solutions is probably the Schrodinger equation for the hydrogen atom.
 481 Indeed the mathematical structure of the periodic table of the elements is essentially that of spherical
 482 harmonics, the most significant difference between the two being that the first transition series occurs in
 483 the 4th row rather than in the 3rd. Other deviations occur at the bottom of the periodic table because of
 484 relativistic effects.

486 1.3.8.2 Laguerre

488 *Laguerre polynomials* $L_n(x)$ are solutions to

$$490 \quad [x d_x^2 + (1-x) d_x + n] y = 0. \quad (1.66)$$

491 They have the generating function

$$494 \quad L_n(x) = \left(\frac{1}{n!} \right) \exp(x) \left\{ d_x^n [x^n \exp(x)] \right\} \quad (1.67)$$

495
496 and recursion relations
497

$$\begin{aligned} & \frac{dL_{n+1}}{dx} - \frac{dL_n}{dx} + L_n = 0, \\ 498 \quad & x \left(\frac{dL_n}{dx} \right) - nL_n + nL_{n-1} = 0, \end{aligned} \quad (1.68)$$

$$(n+1)L_{n+1} - (2n+1-x)L_n + nL_{n-1} = 0.$$

499
500 The first three Laguerre polynomials are $L_0=1$; $L_1=1-x$; $L_2=1-2x+x^2/2$.

501
502 1.3.8.3 Hermite

503 *Hermite polynomials* $H_n(x)$ are solutions to the equation

$$504 \quad [d_x^2 - x^2 d_x + (2n+1)] H_n = 0 \quad (1.69)$$

506
507 and have the recursion relations
508

$$509 \quad \begin{aligned} & \frac{dH_n}{dx} - 2nH_{n-1} = 0, \\ & H_{n+1} - 2xH_n + 2nH_{n-1} = 0. \end{aligned} \quad (1.70)$$

510
511 $H_n(r)$ are solutions to the radial component of the Schrodinger equation for the hydrogen atom and are
512 also proportional to the derivatives of the error function:

$$513 \quad H_n(x) = (-1)^n \left(\frac{\pi^{1/2}}{2} \right) \exp(x^2) \left[\frac{\partial^{n+1}}{\partial x^{n+1}} \operatorname{erf}(x) \right]. \quad (1.71)$$

515
516 Also $H_n(-x) = (-1)^n H_n(x)$. The first five Hermite polynomials are $H_0=1$; $H_1=2x$; $H_2=4x^2-2$;
517 $H_3=8x^3-12x$; $H_4=16x^4-48x^2+12$.
518

519 1.3.9 Sinc Function

520 The *sinc function* is

$$521 \quad \operatorname{sinc}(x) \equiv \frac{\sin(x)}{x}. \quad (1.72)$$

523
524 The value of $\operatorname{sinc}(0)=1 \neq \infty$ arises from $\lim_{x \rightarrow 0} [\sin(x)] = x$. The sinc function is proportional to the Fourier
525 transform of the rectangle function
526

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Rect}(x) &= 0 & (x < -\frac{1}{2}) \\
 &= 1 & (-\frac{1}{2} \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2}) \\
 &= 0 & (x > \frac{1}{2})
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.73}$$

528

529 and arises in the study of optical effects of rectangular apertures. The function $\text{sinc}^2(x)$ is proportional to
 530 the Fourier transform of the triangular function

531

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Triang}(x) &= 0 & (x < -\frac{1}{2}) \\
 &= 1 + 2x & (-\frac{1}{2} \leq x \leq 0) \\
 &= 1 - 2x & (0 \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2}) \\
 &= 0 & (x > \frac{1}{2}).
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.74}$$

533

534 Relations between the parameters defining the width and height of the Rect and Triang functions and the
 535 parameters of the sinc and sinc^2 functions are given in [5].

536

537 1.3.10 Airy Function

538 The *Airy function* $\text{Ai}(x)$ is defined in terms of the Bessel function $J_1(x)$ as

539

$$\text{Ai}(x) \equiv \left[\left(\frac{2J_1(x)}{x} \right) \right]^2, \tag{1.75}$$

541

542 and is the analog of $\text{sinc}^2(x)$ for a circular aperture. Its properties are used to define the Rayleigh
 543 criterion for optical resolution for circular apertures. The relation between the parameters of the Airy
 544 function and the diameter of the circular aperture is again given in [5].

545

546 1.3.11 Struve Function

547 The *Struve function* $H_\nu(z)$ is part of the solution to the equation

548

$$\left[z^2 d_z^2 + z d_z + (z^2 - \nu^2) \right] f = \frac{4(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + \frac{1}{2})} \tag{1.76}$$

550

551 where $f(z) = aJ_\nu(z) + bY_\nu(z) + H_\nu(z)$. Its recurrence relations are

552

$$\begin{aligned}
 H_{\nu-1} + H_{\nu+1} &= \left(\frac{2\nu}{z} \right) H_\nu + \frac{(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + \frac{3}{2})}, \\
 H_{\nu-1} - H_{\nu+1} &= 2 \frac{dH_\nu}{dz} - \frac{(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + \frac{3}{2})}.
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.77}$$

554

555 For positive integer values of $v=n$ and real arguments the functions $H_n(x)$ are oscillatory with
 556 amplitudes that decrease with increasing x [4], as expected from their relation to the Bessel function
 557 $J_{n+1/2}(x)$ for positive integer n :

558

$$559 \quad H_{-(n+1/2)}(x) = (-1)^n J_{n+1/2}(x). \quad (1.78)$$

560

561 1.4 Elementary Statistics [NEEDS MORE CHECKING]

562 Much of the following material is distilled from reference [10] that gives an excellent account of
 563 statistics at the basic level discussed here.

564

565 1.4.1 Probability Distribution Functions

566 1.4.1.1 Gaussian

567 The *Gaussian* or *Normal* distribution $N(x)$ is

568

$$569 \quad N(x) = \frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma} \exp\left[-\frac{(x-\mu)^2}{2\sigma^2}\right]. \quad (1.79)$$

570

571 The name Normal distribution is used because $N(x)$ specifies the probability of measuring a randomly
 572 (normally) scattered variable x with a *mean* (average) μ and a breadth of scatter parameterized by the
 573 standard deviation σ . The n^{th} moments or averages of the n^{th} powers of x are

574

$$575 \quad \langle x^n \rangle = \frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} x^n \exp\left[-\frac{(x-\mu)^2}{2\sigma^2}\right] dx. \quad (1.80)$$

576

577 It is easily verified that $\langle x \rangle = \mu$ by first changing the variable from x to $y=x-\mu$ and then recognizing that

578 $\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} y^n \exp(-a^2 y^2) dy$ is zero for odd values of n . The normal distribution of randomly distributed

579 variables is always approached in the limit of an infinite number of observations but corrections are
 580 applied to the idealized formulae for a finite number n of observations. The most common example of
 581 this is the estimate for σ , traditionally given the symbol s :

582

$$583 \quad s^2 = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - \langle x \rangle)^2}{n-1}, \quad (1.81)$$

584

585 compared with

586

$$\sigma^2 = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \left[\frac{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - \mu)^2}{n} \right], \quad (1.82)$$

where the square of the standard deviation σ^2 is the *variance*. The probability of observing a value within any given (not necessarily integer) number q of standard deviations $q\sigma$ from the mean is the confidence level (often expressed as a percentage). The probability p of finding a variable between $\mu \pm a$ is

$$p = \text{erf} \left(\frac{a}{\sigma 2^{1/2}} \right) = \text{erf} \left(\frac{q}{2^{1/2}} \right). \quad (1.83)$$

Thus the probabilities of observing values within $\pm\sigma$, $\pm 2\sigma$ and $\pm 3\sigma$ of the mean are 68.0%, 95.4% and 99.9% respectively. The distribution in s^2 for repeated sets of observations is the χ^2 or “chi-squared” distribution discussed below.

If a limited number of observations of data that have an underlying distribution with variance σ^2 produce an estimate \bar{x} of the mean, and these sets of observations are repeated n times, then it can be proved that the distribution in \bar{x} is normal and that the standard deviation of the distribution of measured mean values is $\sigma/n^{1/2}$. The quantity $\sigma/n^{1/2}$ is often called the standard error in x to distinguish it from the standard deviation σ of the distribution in x . The inverse proportionality to $n^{1/2}$ is a quantification of the intuitive idea that more precise means result when the number of repetitions n increases.

For a function $F(x_i)$ of multiple variables $\{x_i\}$, each of which is normally distributed and for which the standard deviations σ_i (or their estimates s_i) are known, the variance in $F(x_i)$ is given by

$$\sigma_F^2 = \sum_i \left(\frac{\partial F}{\partial x_i} \right)^2 \sigma_i^2 \approx \sum_i \left(\frac{\partial F}{\partial x_i} \right)^2 s_i^2. \quad (1.84)$$

If F is a linear function of the variables $F = \sum_i a_i x_i$ then σ_F^2 is the a_i weighted sum of the individual variances. If F is the product of functions with variables x_i and then

$$\left(\frac{\sigma_F}{\langle F \rangle} \right)^2 = \sum_i \left(\frac{\sigma_i}{\langle x_i \rangle} \right)^2. \quad (1.85)$$

Distributions other than the Gaussian also arise but the *central limit theorem* asserts that in the limit $n \rightarrow \infty$ the distribution in sample averages obtained from *any* underlying distribution of individual data is Gaussian.

621 1.4.1.2 Binomial Distribution

622 The *binomial distribution* $B(r)$ expresses the probability of obtaining r successes in n trials given
 623 that the individual probability for success is p :
 624

$$625 \quad B(r) = \left(\frac{n!}{r!(n-r)!} \right) p^r (1-p)^{n-r}. \quad (1.86)$$

626
627 1.4.1.3 Poisson Distribution

628 The *Poisson distribution* $P(x)$ is defined as
 629

$$630 \quad P(x) = \left(\frac{\mu^x \exp(-\mu)}{x!} \right) \quad (\mu > 0). \quad (1.87)$$

631
 632 The mean and the variance of the Poisson distribution are both equal to μ so that the standard deviation
 633 is $\mu^{1/2}$. The Poisson distribution is useful for describing the number of events per unit time and is
 634 therefore clearly relevant to relaxation phenomena. If the average number of events per unit time is ν
 635 then in a time interval t there will be νt events on average and the number x of events occurring in time t
 636 follows the Poisson distribution with $\mu = \nu t$:
 637

$$638 \quad P(x, t) = \left(\frac{(\nu t)^x \exp(-\nu t)}{x!} \right). \quad (1.88)$$

639
 640 Processes that are random in time are referred to as stochastic processes.
 641

642 1.4.1.4 Exponential Distribution

643 This *Exponential distribution* $E(x)$ is
 644

$$645 \quad E(x) = \begin{cases} \lambda \exp(-\lambda x) & x > 0 \\ 0 & x \leq 0 \end{cases}. \quad (1.89)$$

646
647 1.4.1.5 Weibull Distribution

648 The *Weibull distribution* $W(t)$ is
 649

$$650 \quad W(t) = m\lambda t^{m-1} \exp(-\lambda t^m) \quad (m > 1). \quad (1.90)$$

651
 652 The Weibull reliability function $R(t)$ is
 653

$$654 \quad R(t) = \int_0^t W(t') dt' = \exp(-\lambda t^m), \quad (1.91)$$

655
 656 where $R(t)$ is often used for probabilities of failure. The similarity to the WW function is evident.
 657

658 1.4.1.6 The Chi-Squared Distribution

659 This function is a particularly useful tool for data analyses. For repeated sets of n observations
 660 from an underlying distribution with variance σ^2 the variance estimates s^2 obtained from each set will
 661 exhibit a scatter that follows the χ^2 distribution (see also §1.4.1.1). The quantity χ^2 is actually a variable
 662 rather than a function,
 663

$$664 \chi^2 \equiv \frac{(n-1)s^2}{\sigma^2}. \quad (1.92)$$

665
 666 For empirical data the usual definition of χ^2 is
 667

$$668 \chi^2 = \sum \left[\frac{x(\text{observed}) - x(\text{expected})}{x(\text{expected})} \right]^2. \quad [\text{CHECK}] \quad (1.93)$$

669
 670 The nomenclature χ^2 rather than χ is used to emphasize that χ^2 is positive definite because $(n-1)$, s^2 and
 671 σ^2 are all positive definite. Note that very small or very large values of χ^2 correspond to large differences
 672 between s and σ , indicating that the probability of them being equal is small.

673 The χ^2 distribution is referred to here as $P_\nu(\chi^2)$ and is defined by
 674

$$675 P_\nu(\chi^2) \equiv \left(\frac{1}{2^{\nu/2} \Gamma(\nu/2)} \right) \int_0^{\chi^2} t^{(\nu/2-1)} \exp\left(-\frac{t}{2}\right) dt, \quad (1.94)$$

676
 677 where ν is the number of degrees of freedom The term outside the integral in eq. (1.94) ensures that
 678 these probabilities integrate to unity in the limit $\chi^2 \rightarrow \infty$. Equations (1.34) and (1.94) indicate that $P_\nu(\chi^2)$
 679 is equivalent to the incomplete gamma function $G(x,a)$.

680 $P_\nu(\chi^2)$ is the probability that s^2 is less than χ^2 when there are n degrees of freedom; it is also
 681 referred to as a confidence limit α so that $(1-\alpha)$ is the probability that s^2 is greater than χ^2 . The integral
 682 in eq. (1.94) has been tabulated but software packages often include either it or the equivalent
 683 incomplete gamma function. Tables list values of χ^2 corresponding to specified values of α and n and are
 684 written as $\chi_{\alpha,\nu}^2$ in this book. Thus if an observed value of χ^2 is less than a hypothesized value at the
 685 lower confidence limit α , or exceeds a hypothesized value at the upper confidence limit $(1-\alpha)$, then the
 686 hypothesis is inconsistent with experiment. The chi-squared distribution is also useful for assessing the
 687 uncertainty in a variance σ^2 (i.e. the uncertainty in an uncertainty!), as well as assessing any agreement
 688 between two sets of observations or between experimental and theoretical data sets.

689 For example suppose that a theory predicts a measurement to be within a range of $\mu \pm 2\sigma$ at a
 690 95% confidence level ($\pm 2\sigma$) so that $\sigma = 10$ and $\sigma^2 = 100$, and that 10 experimental measurements
 691 produce a mean and variance of $\bar{x} = 312$ and $s^2 = 195$ respectively. Is the theory consistent with
 692 experiment? Since $s^2 > \sigma^2$ the qualitative answer is no but this does not specify the confidence limits for
 693 this conclusion. To answer the question quantitatively we need to find if the theoretical value of χ^2 at
 694 some confidence level is outside the experimental range. If it is then the theory can be rejected at the
 695 95% confidence level. The first step is to compute $\chi_{\text{theory}}^2 = (n-1)s^2 / \sigma^2 = (9)(195) / (100) = 17.55$. The

696 second step is to find from tables that $\chi_{calc}^2 = 16.9$ for $P_v(\chi^2) = 5\% = 0.05$ and 9 degrees of freedom, and
 697 since this is less than 17.55 it lies outside the theoretical range and the theory is rejected. In this example
 698 the mean \bar{x} is not needed.

699

700 1.4.1.7 *F* Distribution

701 If two sets of observations, of sizes n_1 and n_2 and variances s_1^2 and s_2^2 that each follow the χ^2
 702 distribution, are repeated then the ratio $F = s_1^2 / s_2^2$ follows the *F*-distribution:

703

$$704 \quad F \equiv \frac{x_1 / (n_1 - 1)}{x_2 / (n_2 - 1)} = \frac{[(n_1 - 1)s_1^2 / \sigma^2] / (n_1 - 1)}{[(n_2 - 1)s_2^2 / \sigma^2] / (n_2 - 1)} = \frac{s_1^2}{s_2^2}, \quad (1.95)$$

705

706 Thus if $F \gg 1$ or $F \ll 1$ then there is a low probability that s_1^2 and s_2^2 are estimates of the same σ^2 and the
 707 two sets can be regarded as sampling different distributions. The *F* distribution quantifies the probability
 708 that two sets of observations are consistent, for example sets of theoretical and experimental data. As an
 709 example consider the analysis of enthalpy relaxation data for polystyrene described by Hodge and
 710 Huvad [12]. The standard deviations for five sets of experimental data were computed individually, as
 711 well as that for a set computed from the averages of the five. The latter was assumed to represent the
 712 population and an *F*-test was used to identify any data set as unrepresentative of this population at the
 713 95% confidence level. The *F* statistic was 1.37 so that $1/1.37 = 0.73 \leq s^2 / \sigma^2 \leq 1.37$. The values of s^2
 714 for two data sets were found to be outside this range and were rejected as unrepresentative and further
 715 analyses were restricted to the three remaining sets.

716

717 1.4.1.8 Student *t*-Distribution

718 This distribution $S(t)$ is defined as

719

$$720 \quad S(t) = \frac{(1 + t^2 / n)^{-1/2(n+1)} \Gamma[(n+1)/2]}{(n\pi)^{1/2} \Gamma(n/2)}, \quad (1.96)$$

721

722 where

723

$$724 \quad t = \frac{X}{(Y/n)^{1/2}} \quad (1.97)$$

725

726 and X is a sample from a normal distribution with mean 0 and variance 1 and Y follows a χ^2 distribution
 727 with n degrees of freedom. An important special case is when X is the mean μ and Y is the variance σ^2 of
 728 a repeatedly sampled normal distribution (μ and σ are statistically independent even though they are
 729 properties of the same distribution):

730

$$731 \quad t = \frac{\bar{x} - \mu}{(s/n^{1/2})}, \quad (1.98)$$

732

733 where n is the number of degrees of freedom that is often one less than the number of observations used
734 to determine \bar{x} .

735 1.4.2 Student t -Test

736 The Student t -test is useful for testing the statistical significance of an observed result compared
737 with a desired or known result. The test is analogous to the confidence level that a measurement lies
738 within some fraction of the standard deviation from the mean of a normal distribution. The specific
739 problem the t -test addresses is that for a small number of observations the sample estimate s of the
740 standard deviation σ is not a good one and this uncertainty in s must be taken into account. Thus the t -
741 distribution is broader than the normal distribution but narrows to approach it as the number of
742 observations increases. Consider as an example ten measurements that produce a mean of 11.5 and a
743 standard deviation of 0.50. Does the sample mean differ "significantly" from that of another data set
744 with a different mean, $\mu = 12.2$ for example. The averages differ by $(12.2-11.5)/0.5 = 1.40$ standard
745 deviations. This corresponds to a 85% probability that a *single* measurement will lie within $\pm 1.40\sigma$ but
746 this is not very useful for deciding whether the difference between the *means* is statistically significant.
747 The t statistic [eq. (1.98)] is $(\bar{x} - \mu) / (s / n^{1/2}) = (11.5-12.2)/(0.5/3) = 4.2$, compared with the t -statistics
748 confidence levels 2.5%, 1% and 0.1% for nine degrees of freedom: 2.26, 2.82 and 4.3 respectively
749 (obtained from Tables and software packages). This indicates that there is only a $2 \times 0.1 = 0.2\%$
750 probability that the two means are statistically indistinguishable, or equivalently a 99.8% probability that
751 the two means are different and that the two means are from different distributions. For the common
752 problem of comparing two means from distributions that do not have the same variances, and of making
753 sensible statements about the likelihood of them being statistically distinguishable or not, the only
754 additional data needed are the variances of each set. If the number of observations and standard
755 deviation of each set are $\{n_1, s_1\}$ and $\{n_2, s_2\}$, the t -statistic is characterized by n_1+n_2-2 degrees of
756 freedom and a variance of

$$757 \quad s^2 = \frac{(n_1 - 1)s_1^2 + (n_2 - 1)s_2^2}{n_1 + n_2 - 2} = \frac{\sum (x_i - \bar{x}_1)^2 + \sum (x_i - \bar{x}_2)^2}{n_1 + n_2 - 2}. \quad (1.99)$$

759

760 1.4.3 Regression Fits

761 A particularly good account of regressions is given in Chatfield [10], to which the reader is
762 referred to for more details than those given here. Amongst other niceties this book is replete with
763 worked examples. Two frequently used criteria for optimization of an equation to a set of data $\{x_i, y_i\}$ are
764 minimization of the regression coefficient r discussed below [eq. (1.110)], and of the sum of squares of
765 the differences between observed and calculated data. The sum of squares for the quantity y is:

766

$$767 \quad \Xi_y^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i^{\text{observed}} - y_i^{\text{calculated}})^2. \quad (1.100)$$

768

769 Minimization of Ξ_y^2 for y being a linear function of independent variables $\{x\}$ is achieved when the
770 differentials of Ξ_y^2 with respect to the parameters of the linear equation are zero. For the linear function
771 $y = a_0 + a_1 x$ for example,

772

773
$$\Xi_y^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i - a_0 - a_1 x_i)^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i^2 + a_0^2 + a_1^2 x_i^2 - 2a_0 y_i + 2a_0 a_1 x_i - 2a_1 x_i y_i)$$

774
$$= S y^2 + n a_0^2 + a_1^2 S x^2 - 2 a_0 S y + 2 a_0 a_1 S x - 2 a_1 S x y,$$

775 where the notation $S = \sum_{i=1}^n$ has been used. Equating the differentials of Ξ_y^2 with respect to a_0 and a_1 to

776 zero yields respectively

777

778
$$\frac{d\Xi_y^2}{da_0} = 0 \Rightarrow n a_0 - S y + a_1 S x = 0$$

779

780 and

781

782
$$\frac{d\Xi_y^2}{da_1} = 0 \Rightarrow a_0 S x - S x y + a_1 S x^2 = 0.$$

783

784 The solutions are

785

786
$$a_0 = \frac{S x^2 S y - S x y S x}{n S x^2 - (S x)^2}$$

787

788 and

789

790
$$a_1 = \frac{n S x y - S x S y}{n S x^2 - (S x)^2}.$$

791

792 The uncertainties in a_0 and a_1 are

793

794
$$s_{a_0}^2 = \left(\frac{s_{y|x}^2}{n} \right) \left[1 + \frac{n (\bar{x})^2}{\sum (x_i - \bar{x})^2} \right]$$

795

796 and

797

798
$$s_{a_1}^2 = \frac{s_{y|x}^2}{\sum (x_i - \bar{x})^2},$$

799

800 where

801

$$s_{y|x}^2 = \frac{Sy^2 - a_0Sy - a_1Sxy}{(n-2)}. \quad (1.108)$$

803
804 The quantity $(n-2)$ in the denominator of eq. (1.108) reflects the loss of 2 degrees of freedom by the
805 determinations of a_0 and a_1 . For $N+1$ variables x_n , that can be powers of a single variable x if desired,
806 eqs (1.102) and (1.103) generalize to
807

$$\sum_{n=0}^N a_n Sx^{n+m} = S(x^{N+m-2}y) \quad m = 0 : N, \quad (1.109)$$

809 that constitute $N+1$ equations in $N+1$ unknowns that can be solved using Cramers Rule [eq. (1.120)].
810 For minimization of the sum of squares Ξ_x^2 in x the coefficients in $x = a'_0 + a'_1 y$ are obtained by simply
811 exchanging x and y in eqs. (1.100) - (1.109). The two sets of linear coefficients produce different fits that
812 however get closer as the scatter of the $\{x,y\}$ data around a straight line decreases.
813

814 To minimize the scatter around any functional relation between x and y the maximum value of
815 the correlation coefficient r , defined by eq. (1.110) below, needs to be found:
816

$$r \equiv \frac{\sum_i (y_{calc,i} - \bar{y}_{calc})(y_{obs,i} - \bar{y}_{obs})}{\left\{ \left[\sum_i (y_{calc,i} - \bar{y}_{calc})^2 \right] \left[\sum_i (y_{obs,i} - \bar{y}_{obs})^2 \right] \right\}^{1/2}} = \frac{n^2 S(y_{calc} y_{obs}) + (1-2n) S y_{calc} S y_{obs}}{\left\{ \left[n^2 S y_{calc}^2 + (1-2n) (S y_{calc})^2 \right] \left[n^2 S y_{obs}^2 + (1-2n) (S y_{obs})^2 \right] \right\}^{1/2}} \quad (1.110)$$

818 ,
819 where $\{y_{calc,i}\}$ are the calculated values of y obtained from the experimental $\{x_i\}$ data using the
820 equation to be best fitted, and $\{y_{obs,i}\}$ are the observed values of $\{y_i\}$. Note that $\{y_{calc,i}\}$ and $\{y_{obs,i}\}$ are
821 interchangeable as must be.
822

823 The variable set $\{x_n\}$ can be chosen in many ways, in addition to the powers of a single variable
824 already mentioned. For an exponential fit for example they can be $\exp(x)$ or $\ln(x)$, and they can also be
825 chosen to be functions of x and y and other variables. A simple example is fitting (T,Y) data to the
826 Arrhenius function
827

$$Y = AT^{-3/2} \exp\left(\frac{B}{T}\right) \quad (1.111)$$

829
830 that is linearized using $1/T$ as the independent variable and $\ln(YT^{3/2})$ as the dependent variable.

831 It often happens that an equation contains one or more parameters than cannot be obtained
832 directly by linear regression. In this case (essentially practical for only one additional parameter)
833 computer code can be written that finds a minimum in r as a function of the extra parameter. Consider
834 for example the Fulcher temperature dependence for many dynamic quantities (typically an average
835 relaxation or retardation time):
836

$$837 \quad \tau = A_F \exp\left(\frac{B_F}{T - T_0}\right). \quad (1.112)$$

838

839 Once linearized as $\ln \tau = \ln A_F + B_F / (T - T_0)$ this equation can be least squares fitted to $\{T, \tau\}$ data using
 840 the independent variable $(T - T_0)^{-1}$ with trial values of T_0 . This (limited) technique allows the
 841 uncertainties in A and B to be computed from eqs. (1.106) and (1.107) but not the uncertainty in T_0 .

842

843 Software algorithms are usually the only option when more than 3 best fit parameters need to be
 844 found from an equation or a system of equations. These algorithms find the extrema of a user defined
 845 objective function Φ (typically the maximum in the correlation coefficient r) as a function of the desired
 846 parameters. Algorithms for this include the methods of *Newton-Raphson*, *Steepest Descent*, *Levenberg-*
 847 *Marquardt* (that combines the methods of Steepest Descent and Newton-Raphson), *Simplex*, and
 848 *Conjugate Gradient*. The Simplex algorithm is probably the best if computation speed is not an issue
 849 (usually the case these days) because it has a small (smallest?) tendency to get trapped in a local
 850 minimum rather than the global minimum.

850

851 1.4.3.1 Prony Series for Exponential Functions

852

The best fit coefficients g_n in the Prony series $\phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^N g_n \exp(-t / \tau_n)$ are commonly needed in

853

854 relaxation applications. A frequent difficulty with this task is choosing the best value for N because
 855 larger values of N can (counterintuitively) sometimes lead to poorer fits. A good technique is to fit data
 856 with a range of N and find the value of N that produces the best fit (using a reiterative algorithm for
 857 example). Software algorithms are also available that constrain the best fit g_n values to be positive that
 858 must be for relaxation applications.

858

859 1.5 Matrices and Determinants

860

A determinant is a square two dimensional array that can be reduced to a single number

861

according to a specific procedure. The procedure for a second rank determinant is

862

$$863 \quad \det \mathbf{Z} = \begin{vmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} \end{vmatrix} = z_{11}z_{22} - z_{21}z_{12}. \quad (1.113)$$

864

865 For example the determinant $\mathbf{A} = \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{vmatrix} = (1*4 - 2*3) = -2$.

866

Third rank determinants are defined

867

$$868 \quad \det \mathbf{Z} = \begin{vmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} & z_{13} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} & z_{23} \\ z_{31} & z_{32} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} = z_{11} \begin{vmatrix} z_{22} & z_{23} \\ z_{32} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} - z_{12} \begin{vmatrix} z_{21} & z_{23} \\ z_{31} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} + z_{13} \begin{vmatrix} z_{21} & z_{22} \\ z_{31} & z_{32} \end{vmatrix}, \quad (1.114)$$

869

870 where the 2×2 determinants are the *cofactors* of the elements they multiply. The general expression for
 871 an $n \times n$ determinant is simplified by denoting the cofactor of z_{ij} by \mathbf{Z}_{ij} ,

872

$$873 \quad \det \mathbf{Z} = \sum_{j=1}^n (-1)^{i+j} z_{ij} \mathbf{Z}_{ij} = \sum_{i=1}^n (-1)^{i+j} z_{ij} \mathbf{Z}_{ij}, \quad (1.115)$$

874

875 where a theorem that asserts the equivalence of expansions in terms of rows or columns is used without
876 proof. The transpose of a determinant is obtained by exchanging rows and columns and is denoted by a
877 superscripted t . Some properties of determinants are:

878 (i) $\det \mathbf{Z} = \det \mathbf{Z}^t$. This is just a restatement that expansions across rows and columns are equivalent.

879 (ii) Exchanging two rows or two columns reverses the sign of the determinant. This implies that if two
880 rows (or two columns) are identical then the determinant is zero.

881 (iii) If the elements in a row or column are multiplied by k , the determinant is multiplied by k .

882 (iv) A determinant is unchanged if k times the elements of one row (or column) are added to the
883 corresponding elements of another row (or column). Extension of this result to multiple rows or
884 columns, in combination with property (iii), yields the important result that a determinant is zero if two
885 or more rows or columns are linear combinations of other rows or columns.

886 A matrix is essentially a type of number that is expressed as a (most commonly two dimensional)
887 array of numbers. An example of an $m \times n$ matrix is

888

$$889 \quad \mathbf{Z} = \begin{pmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} & \cdots & z_{1n} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} & \cdots & z_{2n} \\ \cdots & \cdots & \cdots & \cdots \\ z_{m1} & z_{m2} & \cdots & z_{mn} \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.116)$$

890

891 where by convention the first integer m is the number of rows and the second integer n is the number of
892 columns. Matrices can be added, subtracted, multiplied and divided. Addition and subtraction is defined
893 by adding or subtracting the individual elements and is obviously meaningful only for matrices with the
894 same values of m and n . Multiplication is defined in terms of the elements z_{mn} of the product matrix \mathbf{Z}
895 being expressed as a sum of products of the elements x_{mi} and y_{in} of the two matrix multiplicands \mathbf{X} and
896 \mathbf{Y} :

897

$$898 \quad \mathbf{Z} = \mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{Y} \Rightarrow z_{mn} = \sum_i x_{mi} y_{in}. \quad (1.117)$$

899

900 For example $\begin{pmatrix} A & B \\ C & D \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a+3b & 2a+4b \\ c+3d & 2c+4d \end{pmatrix}$. Clearly the number of rows and columns

901 in the first matrix must respectively equal the number of columns and rows in the second. Matrix
902 multiplication is generally not commutative, i.e. $\mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{Y} \neq \mathbf{Y} \otimes \mathbf{X}$. For example

903 $\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a+2c & b+2d \\ 3a+4c & 3b+4d \end{pmatrix} \neq \begin{pmatrix} A & B \\ C & D \end{pmatrix}$. The transpose of a square $n=m$ matrix \mathbf{Z}^t is defined

904 by exchanging rows and columns, i.e. by a reflection through the principal diagonal (that which runs
905 from the top left to bottom right). The unit matrix \mathbf{U} is defined by all the principal diagonal elements u_{mm}
906 being unity and all off-diagonal elements being zero. It is easily found that $\mathbf{U} \otimes \mathbf{X} = \mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{X}$ for all
907 \mathbf{X} .

908

The inverse matrix \mathbf{Z}^{-1} defined by $\mathbf{Z}^{-1} \mathbf{Z} = \mathbf{Z} \mathbf{Z}^{-1} = \mathbf{U}$ is needed for matrix division and is given by

909

$$910 \quad \mathbf{Z}^{-1} = \left[\frac{(-1)^{i+j} \det \mathbf{Z}^t_{ij}}{\det \mathbf{Z}} \right], \tag{1.118}$$

911

912 where \mathbf{Z}^t_{ij} is the transpose of the cofactor. The method is illustrated by the following table for the

913 inverse of the matrix $\mathbf{A} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix}$:

914	i	j	$(-1)^{i+j}$	\mathbf{Z}^t_{ij}	numerator	\mathbf{A}^{-1}_{ij}
915	-----					
916	1	1	+1	4	+4	-2
917	1	2	-1	2	-2	+1
918	2	1	-1	3	-3	+3/2
919	2	2	+1	1	+1	-1/2
920	-----					

921 Thus the inverse matrix \mathbf{A}^{-1} is $\begin{pmatrix} -2 & +1 \\ +3/2 & -1/2 \end{pmatrix}$. It is readily confirmed that $\mathbf{A}\mathbf{A}^{-1} = \mathbf{A}^{-1}\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{U}$. Matrix

922 inversion algorithms are included in most (all?) software packages.

923 Determinants provide a convenient method for solving N equations in N unknowns $\{x_i\}$,

924

$$925 \quad \sum_{i=1}^N A_{ji} x_i = C_j, \quad j = 1:N, \tag{1.119}$$

926

927 where A_{ij} and C_j are constants. The solutions for $\{x_i\}$ are obtained from *Cramer's Rule*:

928

$$929 \quad x_i = \frac{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & C_1 & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & C_n & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}}{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & A_{1i} & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & A_{ni} & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}} = \frac{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & C_1 & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & C_n & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}}{\det \mathbf{A}}. \tag{1.120}$$

930

931 If $\det \mathbf{A} = 0$ then by property (iv) above at least two of its rows are linearly related and there is therefore
 932 no unique solution.

933

934 1.6 Jacobians

935 Changing a single variable in an integral, from x to y for example, is accomplished using the
 936 derivative dx/dy :
 937

$$938 \quad \int f(x) dx = \int f[x(y)] \left(\frac{dx}{dy} \right) dy. \quad (1.121)$$

939
 940 For a change in more than one variable in a multiple integral, $\{x,y\}$ to $\{u,v\}$ for example, the integral
 941 transformation

$$943 \quad \int [x(u,v), y(u,v)] dx dy \rightarrow \int f(u,v) du dv \quad (1.122)$$

944
 945 requires that du and dv be expressed in terms of dx and dy using eq. (1.14):
 946

$$947 \quad dx dy = \left[\left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) du + \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) dv \right] \left[\left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) du + \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) dv \right]. \quad (1.123)$$

948
 949 For consistency with established results it is necessary to adopt the definitions $du du = dv dv = 0$,
 950 $du dv = -dv du$, and $\partial x \partial y / \partial u^2 = \partial x \partial y / \partial v^2 = 0$. Equation (1.123) then becomes
 951

$$952 \quad dx dy = \left[\left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) - \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) du dv \right] = \det \begin{vmatrix} \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) & \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) \\ \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) & \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) \end{vmatrix} \equiv \left[\frac{\partial(x,y)}{\partial(u,v)} \right], \quad (1.124)$$

953
 954 and
 955

$$956 \quad \int f(x,y) dx dy \rightarrow \int f[x(u,v), y(u,v)] \left[\frac{\partial(x,y)}{\partial(u,v)} \right] du dv. \quad (1.125)$$

957
 958 The determinant in eq. (1.124) is called the *Jacobian* and is readily extended to any number of
 959 variables:
 960

$$961 \quad \det \begin{vmatrix} \left(\frac{\partial x_1}{\partial v_1} \right) & \dots & \left(\frac{\partial x_1}{\partial v_n} \right) \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ \left(\frac{\partial x_n}{\partial v_1} \right) & \dots & \left(\frac{\partial x_n}{\partial v_n} \right) \end{vmatrix} \equiv \left[\frac{\partial(x_1 \dots x_i \dots x_n)}{\partial(v_1 \dots v_i \dots v_n)} \right] \equiv \frac{\partial \bar{\mathbf{X}}}{\partial \bar{\mathbf{V}}}, \quad (1.126)$$

962

963 where the variables $\{x_{i=1:n}\}$ and $\{v_{i=1:n}\}$ have been subsumed into the n-vectors $\vec{\mathbf{X}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{V}}$
 964 respectively. The condition that $\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})$ can be found when $\vec{\mathbf{V}}(\vec{\mathbf{X}})$ is given is that the Jacobean
 965 determinant is nonzero. In this case the general expression for a change of variables is
 966

$$967 \int f(\vec{\mathbf{X}}) d\vec{\mathbf{X}} = \int f[\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})] \left(\frac{\partial x_1 \dots x_n}{\partial v_1 \dots v_n} \right) d\vec{\mathbf{V}} = \int f[\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})] \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{X}}}{d\vec{\mathbf{V}}} \right) d\vec{\mathbf{V}} . \quad (1.127)$$

968
 969 As a specific example of these formulae consider the transformation from Cartesian to spherical
 970 coordinates:

$$971 \begin{aligned} x(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \sin \varphi \cos \theta, \\ 972 y(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \sin \varphi \sin \theta, \\ z(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \cos \varphi, \end{aligned} \quad (1.128)$$

973
 974 for which the Jacobean is
 975

$$976 \begin{vmatrix} \sin \varphi \cos \theta & r \cos \varphi \cos \theta & r \sin \varphi \sin \theta \\ \sin \varphi \sin \theta & r \cos \varphi \sin \theta & -r \sin \varphi \cos \theta \\ \cos \varphi & -r \sin \varphi & 0 \end{vmatrix} = r^2 \sin \varphi , \quad (1.129)$$

977
 978 so that

$$980 \iiint f(x, y, z) dx dy dz = \iiint f(r, \varphi, \theta) [r^2 \sin \varphi] dr d\varphi d\theta . \quad (1.130)$$

981

982 1.7 Vectors and Tensors

983 1.7.1 Vectors

984 Vectors are quantities having both magnitude and direction, the latter being specified in terms of
 985 a set of coordinates, almost (always?) orthogonal for relaxation applications such as those specified in
 986 §1.2.7. In two dimensions the point $(x,y)=(r\cos\varphi, r\sin\varphi)$ can be interpreted as a vector that connects the
 987 origin to the point: its magnitude is r and its direction is defined by the angle φ relative to the positive x -
 988 axis: $\varphi=\arctan(y/x)$. A vector in n dimensions requires n components for its specification that are
 989 normally written as a $(1 \times n)$ matrix (column vector) or $(n \times 1)$ matrix (row vector). The *magnitude* or
 990 *amplitude* r is a single number and is a *scalar*. To distinguish vectors and scalars vectors are written here
 991 in bold face with an arrow: a vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ has a magnitude A . Addition of two vectors with components
 992 (x_1, y_1, z_1) and (x_2, y_2, z_2) is defined as $(x_1+x_2, y_1+y_2, z_1+z_2)$, corresponding to placing the origin of the
 993 added vector at the terminus of the original and joining the origin of the first to the end of the second
 994 (“nose to tail”). Multiplication of a vector by a scalar yields a vector in the same direction with only the
 995 magnitude multiplied. For example the direction of the diagonal of a cube relative to the sides of a cube
 996 is independent of the size of the cube.

997 It is convenient to specify vectors in terms of unit length vectors $\hat{\mathbf{i}}, \hat{\mathbf{j}}$ and $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$ in the directions of
 998 orthogonal Cartesian coordinates $\{x, y, z\}$. A vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ with components $A_x, A_y,$ and A_z is then defined by

999

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}}A_x + \hat{\mathbf{j}}A_y + \hat{\mathbf{k}}A_z . \quad (1.131)$$

1001

1002 The direction of the $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$ vector relative to the $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$ and $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$ vectors is therefore determined by the same right
 1003 hand rule convention as that for the z -axis relative to the x and y axes (§1.2.7). Orthogonality of these
 1004 unit vectors is demonstrated by the relations

1005

$$\hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} = \hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} = \hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} = 0 , \quad (1.132)$$

1007

1008 and

1009

$$\hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} = -\hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} = \hat{\mathbf{k}}$$

$$\hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} = -\hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}} . \quad (1.133)$$

$$\hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} = -\hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} = \hat{\mathbf{j}}$$

1011

1012 where \times denotes the vector or cross product defined below in §1.135.

1013

1014 The components of a vector in a nonorthogonal coordinate system can be specified in two ways:
 1015 (i) a projection onto an axis and (ii) partial vectors that lie along the axis directions. Both specifications
 1016 are unique, but because they transform differently with respect to linear homogeneous transformations
 1017 of the coordinate systems they are given different names: the partial vectors are *contravariant vectors*
 1018 and the projections are *covariant vectors* (also see next section on tensors). Contravariant vectors
 1019 transform in the same way as the coordinate axes. For orthogonal coordinate systems there is no
 1020 distinction between the two types of vectors.

1020

1021 There are two forms of vector multiplication. The *scalar product* is defined as the product of the
 1022 magnitudes and the cosine of the angle θ between the vectors:

1022

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}} = AB \cos \theta . \quad (1.134)$$

1024

1025 This product is denoted by a dot and is often referred to as the dot product. Since $B \cos \theta$ is the projection
 1026 of the vector $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ onto the direction of $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and vice versa the scalar product can be regarded as the
 1027 product of the magnitude of one vector and the projection of the other upon it. If $\theta = \pi/2$ the scalar
 1028 product is zero even if A and/or B are nonzero, and the scalar product changes sign as θ increases
 1029 through $\pi/2$. If $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ are defined by eq. (1.131), then

1030

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}} = A_x B_x + A_y B_y + A_z B_z . \quad (1.135)$$

1032

1033 The *vector product*, denoted by $\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}$ and often referred to as the cross product, is defined by a
 1034 vector of magnitude $AB \sin \theta$ that is perpendicular to the plane defined by $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$. The sign of
 1035 $\vec{\mathbf{C}} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}$ is again defined by the right hand rule for right handed coordinates: when viewed along $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$
 1036 the shorter rotation from $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ to $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ is clockwise or, analogous to the definition of a right hand coordinate
 1037 system, when the index finger of the right hand is bent from $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ to $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ the thumb points in the direction
 1038 of $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$. Reversal of the order of multiplication of $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ therefore changes the sign of $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$. The
 1039 definition of the cross product is

1040

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}} = \begin{vmatrix} \hat{\mathbf{i}} & \hat{\mathbf{j}} & \hat{\mathbf{k}} \\ A_x & A_y & A_z \\ B_x & B_y & B_z \end{vmatrix} = \hat{\mathbf{i}}(A_y B_z - A_z B_y) - \hat{\mathbf{j}}(A_x B_z - A_z B_x) + \hat{\mathbf{k}}(A_x B_y - A_y B_x). \quad (1.136)$$

1042

1043 Thus changing the order of multiplication corresponds to exchanging two rows of the determinant,
1044 thereby reversing the sign of the determinant as required (§1.5).

1045

Combining scalar and vector products yields:

1046

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}} = \vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) = \begin{vmatrix} A_x & A_y & A_z \\ B_x & B_y & B_z \\ C_x & C_y & C_z \end{vmatrix}, \quad (1.137)$$

1048

1049 that is the volume enclosed by the vectors $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$. Also,

1050

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}})\vec{\mathbf{B}} - (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}})\vec{\mathbf{C}} \neq (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \times \vec{\mathbf{C}} = -\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}})\vec{\mathbf{B}} - (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}})\vec{\mathbf{A}} \quad (1.138)$$

1052

1053 and

1054

$$(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{D}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}})(\vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{D}}) - (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}})(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{D}}). \quad (1.139)$$

1056

1057 The contravariant unit vectors for nonorthogonal axes (corresponding to $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$, $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$, $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$) are often written as
1058 $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1$, $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^2$ and $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^3$ (up to $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^n$ for n dimensions), and the *reciprocal unit vectors* $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_n$ are defined (in three
1059 dimensions) by

1060

$$\hat{\mathbf{e}}_1 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}; \hat{\mathbf{e}}_2 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^3 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^1}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}; \hat{\mathbf{e}}_3 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}. \quad (1.140)$$

1062

1063 Note that $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_i \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}^i = 1$ ($i=1,2,3$). The reciprocal lattice vectors used in solid state physics are examples of
1064 covariant vectors corresponding to contravariant real lattice vectors.

1065

The *contravariant components* A^i of a vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ are then defined by

1066

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} = \sum_i A^i \hat{\mathbf{e}}^i, \quad (1.141)$$

1068

1069 and the *covariant components* A_i are

1070

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} = \sum_i A_i \hat{\mathbf{e}}_i. \quad (1.142)$$

1072

1073 The area and orientation of an infinitesimal plane segment is defined by a differential area vector
 1074 $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$ that is perpendicular to the plane. The sign of $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$ for a closed surface is defined to be positive when
 1075 it points outwards from the surface. For open surfaces the direction of $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$ is defined by convention and
 1076 must be separately specified. If $\{\vec{\mathbf{a}}^i\}$ define the area vectors of the faces of a closed polyhedron it can be
 1077 shown that

$$1078 \sum_i \vec{\mathbf{a}}^i = 0. \quad (1.143)$$

1080 This result is obvious for a cube and an octahedron but it is instructive to demonstrate it explicitly for a
 1081 tetrahedron. Let $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$ define the edges of a tetrahedron that radiate out from a vertex. The
 1082 three faces defined by these edges are $\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}$, and $\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}$. The three edges forming the faces
 1083 opposite the vertex are $\vec{\mathbf{B}} - \vec{\mathbf{A}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{C}} - \vec{\mathbf{B}}$, and $\vec{\mathbf{A}} - \vec{\mathbf{C}}$ and the face enclosed by these edges is
 1084 $(\vec{\mathbf{B}} - \vec{\mathbf{A}}) \times (\vec{\mathbf{A}} - \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} - \vec{\mathbf{C}}) \times (\vec{\mathbf{C}} - \vec{\mathbf{B}})$. Expansion of either of the latter yields $(\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) + (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) + (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}})$
 1085 because $(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = 0$ and this exactly cancels the contributions from the other three
 1086 faces.

1087 Differentiation of vectors with respect to scalars follows the same rules as differentiation of
 1088 scalars. For example,

$$1089 \frac{d(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}})}{dw} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) + \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right) \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}} \quad (1.144)$$

1092 and

$$1093 \frac{d(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}})}{dw} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) + \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right) \times \vec{\mathbf{B}} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) - \vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right). \quad (1.145)$$

1096 The derivatives of a scalar (e.g. w) in the directions of $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$, $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$, and $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$ yield the *gradient vector* $\text{grad}(w)$ or
 1097 $\vec{\nabla} w$, defined as

$$1098 \vec{\nabla} w = \text{grad } w = \hat{\mathbf{i}} \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial x} \right) + \hat{\mathbf{j}} \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial y} \right) + \hat{\mathbf{k}} \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial z} \right), \quad (1.146)$$

1101 where

$$1102 \vec{\nabla} \equiv \hat{\mathbf{i}} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \hat{\mathbf{j}} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \hat{\mathbf{k}} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \quad (1.147)$$

1105 is termed *del* or *nabla* and the products of the operators $\partial / \partial x^i$ with w are interpreted as $\partial w / \partial x^i$.

1107 The scalar product of $\vec{\nabla}$ with a vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ is the *divergence*, $\text{div} \vec{\mathbf{A}}$ or $\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}}$:

1108

$$\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \left(\frac{\partial A_x}{\partial x} \right) + \left(\frac{\partial A_y}{\partial y} \right) + \left(\frac{\partial A_z}{\partial z} \right). \quad (1.148)$$

1110

The scalar product of $\vec{\nabla}$ with itself is the *Laplacian*

1112

$$\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\nabla} = \nabla^2 = \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2}. \quad (1.149)$$

1114

The differential of an arbitrary displacement $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}$ is

1116

$$d\vec{\mathbf{s}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}} dx + \hat{\mathbf{j}} dy + \hat{\mathbf{k}} dz. \quad (1.150)$$

1118

Recalling the differential of a scalar function [eq. (1.14)],

1120

$$dw = \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial x} \right) dx + \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial y} \right) dy + \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial z} \right) dz, \quad (1.151)$$

1122

it follows from eqs. (1.146) and (1.150) that dw can be defined as the scalar product of $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}$ and $\vec{\nabla} w$:

1124

$$dw = d\vec{\mathbf{s}} \cdot \vec{\nabla} w. \quad (1.152)$$

1126

The two dimensional surface defined by constant w is

1128

$$dw = 0 = d\vec{\mathbf{s}}_0 \cdot \vec{\nabla} w, \quad (1.153)$$

1130

where $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}_0$ lies within the surface. Since $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}_0$ and $\vec{\nabla} w$ are in general not zero $\vec{\nabla} w$ must be perpendicular to $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}_0$, i.e. normal to the surface at that point. Conversely dw is greatest when $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}$ and $\vec{\nabla} w$ lie in the same direction [eq. (1.152)] so that $\vec{\nabla} w$ defines the direction of greatest change in w and this maximum has the value dw/ds .

1135

The vector product of $\vec{\nabla}$ with $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ is the *curl* of $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$:

1136

$$\text{curl} \vec{\mathbf{A}} \equiv \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \begin{vmatrix} \hat{\mathbf{i}} & \hat{\mathbf{j}} & \hat{\mathbf{k}} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ A_x & A_y & A_z \end{vmatrix}. \quad (1.154)$$

1138

Straightforward algebraic manipulation of this definitions reveals that

1140

$$\vec{\nabla} \cdot (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) = 0, \quad (1.155)$$

1142

$$\vec{\nabla} \times (\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}}) = 0, \quad (1.156)$$

1143
1144
1145

and

$$1146 \quad \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \vec{\nabla} (\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}}) - \nabla^2 \vec{\mathbf{A}}. \quad (1.157)$$

1147 As a physical example of some of these formulae consider an electrical current density $\vec{\mathbf{J}}$ that
1148 represents the amount of electric charge flowing per second per unit area through a closed surface $\vec{\mathbf{S}}$
1149 enclosing a volume V . Then the charge per second (current) flowing through an area $d\vec{\mathbf{S}}$ (not necessarily
1150 perpendicular to $\vec{\mathbf{J}}$) is given by the scalar product $\vec{\mathbf{J}} \cdot d\vec{\mathbf{S}}$. The currents flowing into and out of V have
1151 opposite signs so that if V contains no sources or sinks of charge then the surface integral is zero, i.e.
1152 $\oint \vec{\mathbf{J}} \cdot d\vec{\mathbf{S}} = 0$. If sources or sinks of charge exist within the volume then the integral yields a measure of
1153 the charge within the volume. In particular the cumulative current can be shown to be $\oint \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{J}} dV$ and
1154 *Gauss's theorem* results:

$$1155 \quad \oint \vec{\mathbf{J}} \cdot d\vec{\mathbf{S}} = \int \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{J}} dV = \iiint \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{J}} dx dy dz. \quad (1.158)$$

1157

Two other useful integral theorems are

1158 *Green's Theorem in the Plane*:

1159

$$1160 \quad \oint_C (P dx + Q dy) = \iint \left(\frac{\partial Q}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial P}{\partial y} \right), \quad (1.159)$$

1162

where P and Q are functions of x and y within an area A . The left hand side of eq. (1.159) is a line
1163 integral along a closed contour C that encloses the area A and the right hand side is a double integral
1164 over the enclosed area (see §1.9.3.2 for details about contour integrals).

1165

Stokes' Theorem

1166

This theorem equates a surface integral of a vector $\vec{\mathbf{V}}$ over an open three dimensional surface to
1167 a line integral of the vector around a curve that defines the edges of the open surface. Let the vector be
1168 $\vec{\mathbf{V}}$, the line element be $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}$, and the vector area be $\vec{\mathbf{A}} = A\hat{\mathbf{n}}$ where $\hat{\mathbf{n}}$ is the unit vector perpendicular to
1169 the plane of the surface. Stoke's theorem is then given by

1170

$$1171 \quad \oint \vec{\mathbf{V}} \cdot d\vec{\mathbf{s}} = \iint_A (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{\mathbf{V}}) \cdot d\vec{\mathbf{A}} = \iint_A (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{\mathbf{V}}) \cdot \hat{\mathbf{n}} dA. \quad (1.160)$$

1172

A simple example illustrates the usefulness of this theorem. Consider a butterfly net surface that has a
1173 roughly conical mesh attached to a hoop (not necessarily circular). Stokes' theorem asserts that for the
1174 vector field $\vec{\mathbf{V}}$ (for example air passing through the net) the area vector integral of the mesh equals the
1175 line integral around the hoop *regardless of the shape of the mesh*. Thus a boundary condition on the
1176 function $\vec{\mathbf{V}}$ is all that is needed to determine the surface integral for any surface whatsoever.

1177

1178

1179

1180

1181 1.7.2 Tensors [NEEDS IMPROVEMENT]

1182 A tensor is a generalization of a vector: it is a multidimensional object that like a vector is
 1183 independent of the coordinate system used to describe it. Consider two points U and V that are
 1184 infinitesimally close and whose coordinates in two N -dimensional coordinate systems $\{x\}$ and $\{x'\}$ are
 1185 $(x^n, x^n + dx^n)$ and $(x^m, x^m + dx^m)$ ($n=1:N$). The infinitesimal distance UV is dx^n in the first coordinate
 1186 system and dx^m in the second, with

$$1188 \quad dx^m = \sum_{n=1}^N \left(\frac{\partial x^m}{\partial x^n} \right) dx^n. \quad (1.161)$$

1189 The distance UV has an objective existence that is independent of the coordinate system (as opposed to
 1190 the positions of the points U and V themselves), and is the prototype of a second rank tensor with
 1191 *contravariant components*:

$$1194 \quad T^{mn} = \sum_{r=1}^N \sum_{s=1}^N T^{rs} \left(\frac{\partial x^m}{\partial x^r} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^n}{\partial x^s} \right) \equiv T^{rs} \left(\frac{\partial x^m}{\partial x^r} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^n}{\partial x^s} \right), \quad (1.162)$$

1195 where the second equality is given to illustrate the *summation convention* (introduced by Einstein) that
 1196 summation over repeated indices in a single term (here r and s) is to be understood. For pedagogical
 1197 clarity both the explicit summation and the summation convention in tensor expressions are used here.
 1198 The contravariant character is indicated by placing indices as superscripts and should not be confused
 1199 with exponents. The quantity T^{mn} in eq. (1.162) is an example of a second rank tensor; vectors are
 1200 therefore examples of first rank tensors. Extensions of eq. (1.162) to higher rank tensors are self evident
 1201 but rarely if ever occur in relaxation phenomenology.

1202 The *contraction* of any tensor to a lower rank object with eventually no indices gives an
 1203 *invariant* I whose value is independent of the coordinate system (see below for details about
 1204 contraction). Differentiation of an invariant I gives

$$1207 \quad \frac{\partial I}{\partial x^m} = \left(\frac{\partial I}{\partial x^n} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^n}{\partial x^m} \right). \quad (1.163)$$

1208 This transformation is similar to that eq. (1.161) but with the important difference that the indices are
 1209 reversed on the right hand side. The partial derivative of an invariant exhibited in eq. (1.163) is the
 1210 prototype of a *covariant tensor*

$$1213 \quad T_{mn} = \sum_{r=1}^N \sum_{s=1}^N T_{rs} \left(\frac{\partial x^r}{\partial x^m} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^s}{\partial x^n} \right) \equiv T_{rs} \left(\frac{\partial x^r}{\partial x^m} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^s}{\partial x^n} \right), \quad (1.164)$$

1214 Covariant quantities are indicated by subscripted indices. There is no distinction between contravariant
 1215 and covariant tensors for orthogonal coordinate systems.

1216 Mixed tensors are contravariant with respect to some indices and covariant with respect to
 1217 others, for example T_{rs}^{mn} . Summation over a common contravariant and covariant index of a mixed

1219 tensor is termed *contraction* and produces a tensor of rank two less than the original. For example,
 1220 contraction of a third rank mixed tensor produces a first rank tensor, i.e. a vector:
 1221

$$1222 \quad T_r = \sum_n T_m^n \equiv T_m^n. \quad (1.165)$$

1223
 1224 The square of the infinitesimal distance between two points in any coordinate system is given by
 1225 a generalization of the three dimensional Pythagorean expression $ds^2 = (dx^1)^2 + (dx^2)^2 + (dx^3)^2$ to the
 1226 expression
 1227

$$1228 \quad ds^2 = \sum_m \sum_n g_{mn} dx^m dx^n \equiv g_{mn} dx^m dx^n, \quad (1.166)$$

1229
 1230 where g_{mn} are the covariant components of the *metric tensor*. As noted above infinitesimal distances
 1231 between points have an objective existence (i.e. ds^2 is an invariant) and the g_{mn} are measures of the
 1232 geometry of the space within which the adjacent points are embedded. Since multiplication of $dx^m dx^n$ is
 1233 commutative the metric tensor is symmetric so that $g_{mn} = g_{nm}$. Contravariant components of the metric
 1234 tensor are formed by
 1235

$$1236 \quad \sum_m g_{mr} g^{ms} \equiv g_{mr} g^{ms} = \delta_r^s, \quad (1.167)$$

1237
 1238 where δ_r^s is the *Kronecker delta* defined by
 1239

$$1240 \quad \delta_r^s = \begin{cases} 1 & (r = s) \\ 0 & (r \neq s) \end{cases}. \quad (1.168)$$

1241
 1242 From the rules of expanding a determinant [eq. (1.115)] it can be shown that
 1243

$$1244 \quad g^{mn} = \frac{\Delta^{mn}}{|g|}, \quad (1.169)$$

1245
 1246 where $|g|$ is the determinant of the matrix (g_{mn}) and Δ^{mn} is the cofactor of $|g_{mn}|$ in this determinant.
 1247 Contravariant and covariant components of a tensor can be computed from one another using the metric
 1248 tensor. For example
 1249

$$1250 \quad R_m = g_{mn} S^n. \quad (1.170)$$

1251
 1252 Thus any tensor representing a physical quantity can be expressed in contravariant, covariant or mixed
 1253 form.

For curvilinear coordinates the g_{ik} and g^{ik} are functions of x^i or x_i . For orthogonal coordinate systems in n dimensions there are n nonzero constant metric coefficients all of which occur as diagonal elements: $h_{ii}=(g_{ii})^{1/2}$. The angle θ between two vectors $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ is obtained from

$$\cos \theta = g_{mn} A^m A^n, \quad (1.171)$$

so that $\theta=\pi/2$ for orthogonal vectors [$\cos\theta=0$]. As examples of how the g_i depend on the coordinate system in order that ds^2 be invariant, consider the three coordinate systems defined in §1.2.7: Cartesian $\{x^i\}$; cylindrical [eq. (1.27)]; and spherical [eq. (1.28)].

Cartesian:

$$ds^2 = (dx^1)^2 + (dx^2)^2 + (dx^3)^2 \Rightarrow g_1 = g_2 = g_3 = 1, \quad (1.172)$$

Cylindrical:

$$ds^2 = (dr)^2 + (rd\varphi)^2 + (dz)^2 \Rightarrow g_1 = g_3 = 1; g_2 = r, \quad (1.173)$$

Spherical:

$$ds^2 = (dr)^2 + (rd\theta)^2 + (r \sin \theta d\varphi)^2 \Rightarrow g_1 = 1; g_2 = 2; g_3 = r \sin \theta. \quad (1.174)$$

Vector operations can be generalized to tensor operations. Covariant differentiation of a tensor with respect to a k^{th} variable is defined as

$$T_{ij;k}^{\dots z} = \frac{\partial T_{ij;k}^{\dots z}}{\partial x^k} + \sum_{\ell} \left(\Gamma_{\ell k}^{\ell} \Gamma_{ij}^{\dots z} - \Gamma_{ik}^{\ell} \Gamma_{\ell j}^{\dots z} - \Gamma_{jk}^{\ell} \Gamma_{\ell i}^{\dots z} \right), \quad (1.175)$$

[cf. eq. (1.163) for differentiation of an invariant to produce a prototypical covariant vector]. The quantities

$$\Gamma_{jk}^i = \Gamma_{kj}^i = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\ell} g^{i\ell} \left(\frac{\partial g_{\ell j}}{\partial x^k} + \frac{\partial g_{\ell k}}{\partial x^j} + \frac{\partial g_{jk}}{\partial x^{\ell}} \right) \quad (1.176)$$

are the Christoffel symbols, sometimes referred to as connections. They are not tensors because they do not transform with respect to changes in coordinates in the correct manner [eqs. (1.162) and (1.164)]. For orthogonal coordinate systems the Γ_{jk}^i are all zero because all the g_{mn} (or the equivalent g^{mn}) are constant, but for curvilinear coordinates the computations of the Γ_{jk}^i can be tedious. Covariant differentiation with respect to a variable with a contravariant index is often denoted by a semicolon before the (covariant) index as in eq. (1.175), but there are other conventions for this as well. The generalization of the vector product is the *outer product* whose components are defined by considering all possible products of the components of the multiplicands. Example:

$$C_{jk\ell}^i = A_j^i B_{k\ell}. \quad (1.177)$$

1295 The scalar product of two vectors is generalized to the *inner product* of two tensors, defined by the outer
 1296 multiplication of two tensors and contraction with respect to indices from different factors:
 1297

$$1298 \quad C_{i\ell} = \sum_k A_i^k B_{k\ell} \equiv A_i^k B_{k\ell}. \quad (1.178)$$

1299
 1300 The tensor generalization of the divergence of a contravariant vector [eq. (1.148)] is
 1301

$$1302 \quad D = \sum_r \frac{1}{g^{1/2}} \left(\frac{\partial [g^{1/2} A^r]}{\partial x^r} \right). \quad (1.179)$$

1303
 1304 Note that the $g^{1/2}$ do not cancel for curvilinear coordinates because g_{mn} are then functions of x^r .

1305 The elements of the tensor generalization of the curl of a covariant vector [eq. (1.154)] are
 1306

$$1307 \quad B_{mn} = \frac{\partial A_m}{\partial x^n} - \frac{\partial A_n}{\partial x^m}. \quad (1.180)$$

1308
 1309 The *trace* of a tensor, defined as the sum of its diagonal elements, is an invariant. Its importance
 1310 is closely allied to the ubiquity of eigenvalue problems. Multiplication of a vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ by a second-order
 1311 tensor \mathbf{T} will give a second vector $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ that will in general differ from $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ in both magnitude and
 1312 direction. In many physical situations it is desirable that $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ have the same direction and differ
 1313 only in magnitude. This requirement is expressed by the eigenvalue equations
 1314

$$1315 \quad \mathbf{T} \otimes \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \lambda \vec{\mathbf{A}} \quad (1.181)$$

1316
 1317 or
 1318

$$1319 \quad \sum_k T_{ik} A_k = \lambda A_i, \quad (1.182)$$

1320
 1321 where $\{\lambda\}$ are the *eigenvalues* and $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ is the *eigenvector*. If the vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ conforms to eq. (1.181) its
 1322 direction is referred to as the *principal direction* of \mathbf{T} . The values of λ are obtained by treating eqs.
 1323 (1.182) as simultaneous equations and solving them using Cramer's rule. In two dimensions:
 1324

$$1325 \quad \begin{vmatrix} T_{11} - \lambda & T_{12} \\ T_{21} & T_{22} - \lambda \end{vmatrix} = 0 \quad (1.183)$$

1326
 1327 so that

$$1328 \quad \lambda^2 - (T_{11} + T_{22})\lambda + (T_{11}T_{22} - T_{12}T_{21}) = 0 \quad (1.184)$$

1330
 1331 and
 1332

$$\lambda = \frac{T_{11} + T_{22}}{2} \pm \left[\left(\frac{T_{11} + T_{22}}{2} \right)^2 - (T_{11}T_{22} - T_{21}T_{12}) \right]^{1/2}. \quad (1.185)$$

In the coordinate system defined by the two *principal axes*, the tensor \mathbf{T} takes the form

$$T = \begin{vmatrix} \lambda_1 & 0 \\ 0 & \lambda_2 \end{vmatrix}. \quad (1.186)$$

The values of λ are independent of the choice of coordinate system (since they are scalars) and their coefficients in eq. (1.184) must therefore also be invariant. In particular, the coefficient of λ is the invariant trace $\sum_i T_{ii} = T_{11} + T_{22}$.

1.8 Complex Numbers

This is the most important section in this book. Several books on complex numbers and complex functions are helpful. An excellent introduction is Kyrala's "*Applied Functions of a Complex Variable*" [1] (long out of print and not (yet?) a Dover reprint but available used online), that has many excellent worked examples. The definitive texts by Copson [7] and Titchmarsh [13,14] are recommended for more complete and rigorous treatments (also out of print but available online and/or used). The introductory sections of the book by Chantry [5] are also excellent, as are the accounts of relaxation phenomenological uses of complex numbers in McCrum, Read and Williams [15] and Ferry [16], but be aware that the latter two both of use the electrical engineering phase convention (Chantry gives a superb account of phase conventions). The book by Ferry is much more detailed but also be aware that the distributions of relaxation and retardation times in it are usually not normalized (for sensible reasons, see Chapter 3).

1.8.1 Definitions

A *complex number*, z , is a number pair whose components are termed *real* (x) and *imaginary* (y):

$$z = x + iy \quad i \equiv +(-1)^{1/2}. \quad (1.187)$$

Thus, for example,

$$z^2 = (x^2 - y^2) + 2ixy. \quad (1.188)$$

Two complex numbers z_1 and z_2 are equal if, and only if, their real and imaginary components are both equal. The closely related numbers (and corresponding functions) obtained by replacing i with $-i$ are referred to as *complex conjugates* and are denoted by an asterisk in the mathematical (and quantum mechanical) literature. In the physical literature of relaxation phenomenology the asterisk is usually used to define functions in the complex frequency domain [e.g. $f^*(i\omega)$], to distinguish them from the corresponding time domain functions $f(t)$, and this nomenclature is followed here. Complex conjugation is denoted in this book by the superscripted dagger \dagger :

$$z^\dagger = x - iy. \quad (1.189)$$

1372
1373
1374

The reciprocal of z^* is then

$$1375 \quad \frac{1}{z^*} = \frac{1}{x+iy} = \frac{x-iy}{x^2+y^2} = \frac{z^\dagger}{x^2+y^2} = \frac{z^\dagger}{|z|^2}, \quad (1.190)$$

1376
1377
1378
1379
1380
1381
1382

where $|z|$ is the (always positive) *complex modulus* equal to the real number defined by $|z| \equiv +(z^* z^\dagger)^{1/2}$. The mathematical term "modulus" should not be confused with that used in the relaxation literature (for example shear modulus = shear stress/shear strain). Confusion is averted by preceding the word "modulus" in relaxation applications with the appropriate adjective, e.g. "shear modulus" or "electric modulus", and in mathematical material by "complex modulus".

1383

1.8.2 Complex Functions

1384
1385

A *complex function* of one or more variables is separable into real and imaginary components:

$$1386 \quad f^*(z) = f^*(x, y) = u(x, y) + iv(x, y). \quad (1.191)$$

1387

1388 It is customary in the physical literature to denote the real component of a complex function with a prime and the imaginary component with a double prime so that $u(x, y) = f'(x, y)$ and $v(x, y) = f''(x, y)$:

1391

$$1392 \quad f^*(z) = f'(x, y) + if''(x, y). \quad (1.192)$$

1393

1394 Thus for $f^*(z) = 1/g^*(z)$ [cf. eq. (1.190)]

1395

$$1396 \quad f' + if'' = \frac{1}{g' + ig''} = \frac{g' - ig''}{g'^2 + g''^2} = \frac{g^\dagger}{|g|^2}, \quad (1.193)$$

1397

1398 and

1399

$$1400 \quad g' + ig'' = \frac{1}{f' + if''} = \frac{f' - if''}{f'^2 + f''^2} = \frac{f^\dagger}{|f|^2} \quad (1.194)$$

1401

1402 so that

1403

$$1404 \quad g' = \frac{f'}{f'^2 + f''^2}, \quad (1.195)$$

1405

$$g'' = \frac{-f''}{f'^2 + f''^2}.$$

1406 The real and imaginary components of a complex function are also commonly denoted by Re
 1407 and Im respectively: $f' = \text{Re}[f(z)]$ and $f'' = \text{Im}[f(z)]$.

1408 Complex functions can be expressed as an infinite sum of powers of z or $(z-a)$ ($a=\text{constant}$), that
 1409 must of course converge in order to be useful. Convergence may be restricted to values of $|z|$ less than
 1410 some number R (often unity). Because the conditions for convergence are defined in terms of
 1411 differentials [7,13], which for analytical functions depend only on $r=|z|$ and not on the phase angle θ
 1412 [see below], the real number R is referred to as the *radius of convergence*. Details about the conditions
 1413 needed for convergence and associated issues are found in mathematics texts. The most general series
 1414 expansion is the *Laurent series*

$$1415 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=-\infty}^{n=+\infty} f_n (z-a)^n, \quad (1.196)$$

1417 where f_n and a are in general complex and n is a real integer. If $f_n=0$ for $n<0$ the series is a *Taylor series*:
 1419

$$1420 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=+\infty} f_n (z-a)^n \quad (1.197)$$

1421 and if in addition $a=0$ the series is a *MacLaurin series*:
 1423

$$1424 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=+\infty} f_n z^n \quad (1.198)$$

1425 The coefficients f_n are defined by the complex derivatives of $f^*(z)$:
 1427

$$1428 \quad f_n = \frac{1}{n!} \left(\frac{d^n f}{dz^n} \right), \quad (1.199)$$

1429 so that the Taylor series expansion becomes
 1430
 1431

$$1432 \quad f^*(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=\infty} \frac{1}{n!} \left(\frac{d^n f}{dz^n} \right) (z-a)^n \quad (1.200)$$

1433 A function that is central to the application of complex numbers to relaxation phenomena is the *complex*
 1434 *exponential*,
 1435
 1436

$$1437 \quad \begin{aligned} \exp(z^*) &= \exp(x+iy) \\ &= \exp(x) \exp(iy) \\ &= \exp(x) [\cos(y) + i \sin(y)], \end{aligned} \quad (1.201)$$

1438 where the *Euler relation*
 1439
 1440

$$1441 \quad \exp(iy) = \cos(y) + i \sin(y) \quad (1.202)$$

1442

1443 has been invoked. The Euler relation implies that the cosine of the real variable y can be written as

1444

$$1445 \quad \cos(y) = \operatorname{Re}[\exp(iy)] \quad (1.203)$$

1446

1447 and the sine function as

1448

$$1449 \quad \sin(y) = \operatorname{Re}[-i \exp(iy)]. \quad (1.204)$$

1450

1451 Since the sine and cosine functions differ only by the phase angle $\pi/2$ eqs. (1.203) and (1.204) indicate
1452 that i shifts the phase angle by $\pi/2$. The usefulness of complex numbers in describing physical properties
1453 measured with sinusoidally varying excitations derives from this property of i .

1454

1455 Since multiplication of z^* by (-1) turns $+x$ into $-x$ and y into $-y$ a rotation of $\pm\pi/2$ can be
1456 interpreted as multiplication by $i = \pm(-1)^{1/2}$. By convention positive angles are defined by
1457 counterclockwise rotation so that multiplication by i produces $+x \rightarrow +y$ and $+y \rightarrow -x$. The complex number
1458 $z = x + iy$ can be regarded as a point in a Cartesian (x, iy) plane, with the x axis representing the real
1459 component and the y axis the imaginary component. The (x, iy) plane is referred to as the *complex plane*
1460 and sometimes as the *Argand plane*. The Cartesian coordinates of z^* in this plane can also be expressed
1461 in terms of the circular coordinates r , that is the (always positive) radius of the circle centered at the
1462 origin and passing through the point, and the *phase angle* θ between the $+x$ axis and the radial line
1463 joining the point (x, iy) with the origin:

1463

$$1464 \quad z = r \exp(i\theta), \quad (1.205)$$

1465

1466 so that

1467

$$1468 \quad x = r \cos \theta \quad (1.206)$$

1469

1470 and

1471

$$1472 \quad y = r \sin \theta. \quad (1.207)$$

1473

1474 [cf. eqs. (1.27)]. As noted the radius r is always real and positive:

1475

$$1476 \quad r = |z|. \quad (1.208)$$

1477

1478 The limit $z \rightarrow \infty$ is defined by $r \rightarrow \infty$ independent of θ and is therefore unique.

1479

1480 The inverse exponential is the *complex logarithm* $\operatorname{Ln}(z^*)$, that is multi-valued since trigonometric

1481

$$1482 \quad z^* = x + iy = r \exp(i\theta) = r \exp[i(\theta + 2n\pi)] \Rightarrow$$

1483

$$1483 \quad \operatorname{Ln}(z^*) = \ln(r) + i(\theta + 2n\pi). \quad (1.209)$$

1484

1485 The *principal logarithm* is defined by $n=0$ and $-\pi \leq \theta \leq +\pi$ and is usually implied by the term
 1486 "logarithm"; it is indicated by a lower case $\text{Ln} \rightarrow \ln$ so that $\ln(z) = \ln(r) + iy$. From $x = \cos\theta$ and $y = \sin\theta$
 1487 ($r=1$) two special cases are $\ln(i) = i\pi/2$ and $\ln(-1) = i\pi$.

1488 The Cartesian construction provides a simple proof of the Euler relation since the function
 1489 $f = \cos\theta + i\sin\theta$ is unity for $\theta=0$ and satisfies

$$1491 \quad \frac{df}{d\theta} = -\sin\theta + i\cos\theta = i[\cos\theta + i\sin\theta] = if, \quad (1.210)$$

1492 that is the differential equation for the exponential function $f = \exp(i\theta)$ since only the exponential
 1493 function is proportional to its derivative and is unity at the origin.

1495 Rotation by $\pi/2$ can also be described by two equivalent 2×2 matrices:

$$1497 \quad \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 \\ +1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.211)$$

$$1499 \quad \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.212)$$

1500 that describe clockwise or counter-clockwise rotations respectively by $\pi/2$ when pre-multiplying a vector
 1501 (the direction of rotation reverses when the matrices post-multiply the vector). The matrices of eq.
 1502 (1.211) and (1.212) are therefore matrix equivalents of $\pm i$. Their product is unity, corresponding to
 1503 $(+i)(-i) = +1$, and their squares are also easily shown to be (-1) . The complex number $z = x + iy$ can then be expressed as

$$1506 \quad z = \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.213)$$

1507 and eq. (1.188) becomes

$$1510 \quad z = \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix} \otimes \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} x^2 - y^2 & +2xy \\ -2xy & x^2 - y^2 \end{pmatrix}. \quad (1.214)$$

1511 The Euler relation enables simple derivations of trigonometric identities. For example:
 1512
 1513
 1514

$$\begin{aligned} \exp[i(x+y)] &= \cos(x+y) + i\sin(x+y) \\ &= \exp(ix)\exp(iy) \\ &= [\cos(x) + i\sin(x)][\cos(y) + i\sin(y)] \\ &= [\cos(x)\cos(y) - \sin(x)\sin(y)] + i[\cos(x)\sin(y) + \sin(x)\cos(y)]. \end{aligned} \quad (1.215)$$

1516 Equating the real and imaginary components then yields the relations
 1517
 1518

$$1519 \quad \cos(x+y) = \cos(x)\cos(y) - \sin(x)\sin(y) \quad (1.216)$$

1520

1521 and

1522

$$1523 \quad \sin(x+y) = \sin(x)\cos(y) + \sin(y)\cos(x). \quad (1.217)$$

1524

1525 The Euler relation eq. (1.202) implies that trigonometric (*circular*) functions can be expressed in
 1526 terms of complex exponentials. Changing the variable y to the angle (in radians!) θ then reveals that

1527

$$1528 \quad \sin \theta = \frac{\exp(i\theta) - \exp(-i\theta)}{2i} \quad (1.218)$$

1529

1530 and

1531

$$1532 \quad \cos \theta = \frac{\exp(i\theta) + \exp(-i\theta)}{2}. \quad (1.219)$$

1533

1534 The circular functions are so named because the parametric equations $x=R\cos\theta$ and $y=R\sin\theta$ generate
 1535 the equation of a circle, $x^2+y^2=R^2$. The symmetry properties $\sin(-\theta) = -\sin\theta$ and $\cos(-\theta) = \cos\theta$ are
 1536 evident from these relations.

1537

1538 Equations (1.218) and (1.219) also provide a convenient introduction to the *hyperbolic functions*,
 1539 denoted by adding an "h" to the trigonometric functions, that are defined by replacing $i\theta$ with θ :

1539

$$1540 \quad \sinh \theta = \frac{\exp(\theta) - \exp(-\theta)}{2}, \quad (1.220)$$

$$1541 \quad \cosh \theta = \frac{\exp(\theta) + \exp(-\theta)}{2}. \quad (1.221)$$

1542

1543 so that

1544

$$1545 \quad \cos(i\theta) = \cosh(\theta), \quad (1.222)$$

$$1546 \quad \sin(i\theta) = i \sinh(\theta), \quad (1.223)$$

$$1547 \quad \tan(i\theta) = i \tanh(\theta), \quad (1.224)$$

$$1548 \quad \sinh^2(\theta) - \cosh^2(\theta) = 1. \quad (1.225)$$

1549

1550 For complex arguments $z=x+iy$:

1551

$$1552 \quad \sin(z) = \sin(x)\cosh(y) + i \cos(x)\sinh(y) \quad (1.226)$$

1553

1554 and

1555

$$1556 \quad \cos(z) = \cos(x)\cosh(y) - i \sin(x)\sinh(y). \quad (1.227)$$

1557

1558 The functions are named hyperbolic because the parametric equations $x=k\cosh(\theta)$ and $y=k\sinh(\theta)$
 1559 generate the hyperbolic equation $x^2-y^2 = k^2$.

1560 The inverse hyperbolic functions are multi-valued because of the multi-valuedness of the
 1561 complex logarithm:

1562

$$1563 \quad \operatorname{Arcsinh}(z) = (-1)^{1/2} \operatorname{arsinh}(z) + n\pi i, \quad (1.228)$$

$$1564 \quad \operatorname{Arccosh}(z) = \pm \operatorname{arccosh}(z) + 2n\pi i, \quad (1.229)$$

$$1565 \quad \operatorname{Arctanh}(z) = \operatorname{arctanh}(z) + n\pi i, \quad (1.230)$$

1566

1567 in which n is a real integer. It is customary to use uppercase first letters to denote the full multi-valued
 1568 function and lowercase first letters to denote the principal values for which $n=0$. For real arguments the
 1569 principal functions have the logarithmic forms

1570

$$1571 \quad \operatorname{arsinh}(x) = \ln \left[x + (x^2 + 1)^{1/2} \right], \quad (1.231)$$

$$1572 \quad \operatorname{arccosh}(x) = \ln \left[x + (x^2 - 1)^{1/2} \right], \quad x \geq 1 \quad (1.232)$$

$$1573 \quad \operatorname{arctanh}(x) = \ln \left[\frac{1+x}{1-x} \right]^{1/2}, \quad 0 \leq x^2 < 1 \quad (1.233)$$

$$1574 \quad \operatorname{arcsech}(x) = \ln \left[\frac{1}{x} + \left(\frac{1}{x^2} - 1 \right)^{1/2} \right], \quad 0 < x \leq 1 \quad (1.234)$$

$$1575 \quad \operatorname{arccosech}(x) = \ln \left[\frac{1}{x} + \left(\frac{1}{x^2} + 1 \right)^{1/2} \right], \quad x \neq 0 \quad (1.235)$$

$$1576 \quad \operatorname{arcoth}(x) = \ln \left[\frac{x+1}{x-1} \right]^{1/2}. \quad x^2 > 1 \quad (1.236)$$

1577

1578 1.8.3 Analytical Functions

1579 Of the large number of possible functions of a complex variable only those known as *analytical*
 1580 *functions* are useful for describing relaxation phenomena (and all other physical phenomena for that
 1581 matter because they ensure causality, see below). They are defined as being uniquely differentiable,
 1582 meaning that the derivatives are continuous and that (importantly) differentiation with respect to z does
 1583 not depend on the direction of differentiation in the complex plane [7,13]. Thus differentiation of an
 1584 analytical function $f^*(z) = u(x, y) + iv(x, y)$ parallel to the x -axis $\partial/\partial x$ produces the same result as
 1585 differentiation parallel to the y -axis $\partial/\partial y$, resulting in the real and imaginary parts of an analytical
 1586 function being related to one another.

1587 *Quaternions* are a mathematically interesting generalization of complex numbers (although
 1588 rarely (if ever) used in relaxation phenomenology) that are characterized by a real component and three
 1589 “imaginary” numbers I, J, K defined by:

1590

$$I^2 = J^2 = K^2 = -1,$$

$$1591 \quad I = JK = -KJ, \tag{1.237}$$

$$J = KI = -IK,$$

$$K = IJ = -JI.$$

1592

1593 A quaternion is then given by $x_0 + Ix_1 + Jx_2 + Kx_3$ and its conjugate is $x_0 - Ix_1 - Jx_2 - Kx_3$. Quaternions can also
1594 be expressed as 2x2 matrices:

1595

$$I = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix},$$

$$1596 \quad J = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +i \\ +i & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \tag{1.238}$$

$$K = \begin{pmatrix} +i & 0 \\ 0 & -i \end{pmatrix}.$$

1597

1598 They are used to describe rotations in three dimensions. The noncommuting properties exhibited in eq.
1599 (1.237) reflect the fact that changing the order of rotation axes in three dimensional space results in a
1600 different final direction.

1601

1602

1603 1.8.3.1 Cauchy Riemann Conditions

1604 The relationship between the real and imaginary components of an analytical function is given
1605 by the *Cauchy-Riemann conditions*, obtained from forcing the differential ratio
1606 $\lim_{\delta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{[f(z+\delta) - f(z)]}{\delta} \right\}$ to be independent of the direction in the complex plane from which $\delta = \alpha + i\beta$
1607 approaches zero. It is instructive to derive these conditions by equating the limits $\alpha(\beta=0) \rightarrow 0$ and
1608 $\beta(\alpha=0) \rightarrow 0$. These two derivatives are

1609

$$1610 \quad \frac{df}{dx} = \lim_{\alpha \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{u(x+\alpha, y) + iv(x+\alpha, y) - u(x, y) - iv(x, y)}{\alpha} \right\} = \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} + i \frac{\partial v}{\partial x} \tag{1.239}$$

1611

1612 and

1613

$$1614 \quad \begin{aligned} \frac{df}{dy} &= \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{u(x, y+\beta) + iv(x, y+\beta) - u(x, y) - iv(x, y)}{i\beta} \right\} \\ &= \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{-iu(x, y+\beta) + v(x, y+\beta) + iu(x, y) - v(x, y)}{\beta} \right\} = \frac{\partial v}{\partial y} - i \frac{\partial u}{\partial y}. \end{aligned} \tag{1.240}$$

1615

1616 Equating the real and imaginary parts of eqs. (1.239) and (1.240) produces the *Cauchy-Riemann*
1617 conditions

1618

1619
$$\frac{\partial u}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial v}{\partial y} \tag{1.241}$$

1620

1621 and

1622

1623
$$\frac{\partial u}{\partial y} = -\frac{\partial v}{\partial x}. \tag{1.242}$$

1624

1625 The functions u and v are harmonic because they obey the Laplace equations $(\partial_x^2 + \partial_y^2)u = 0$ and

1626
$$(\partial_x^2 + \partial_y^2)v = 0.$$

1627

1628

1629

1630

1631

1632

1633

1634

Functions that are analytical except for isolated singularities (poles) where the functions are infinite are also useful in relaxation phenomenology. For example a singularity at the origin corresponds to a pathology at zero frequency, which although immeasurable by ac techniques will nevertheless influence the function at low frequencies. The word “analytical” is often used incorrectly in the physical literature to denote a function that does not have to be evaluated numerically. We refer to such functions as *closed form functions* in this book. Some closed form analytic functions have not yet been given specific names [$w(z)$ in eq. (1.37) for example].

1635

1.8.3.2 Complex Integration and Cauchy Formulae

1636

1637

1638

1639

1640

It is convenient to first consider integration of a real function of a real variable (say x) in which the integration interval includes a singularity. The integral may still exist (i.e. not be infinite) but must be evaluated as a *Cauchy principal value*, which is denoted by P in front of the integral (often omitted and assumed if necessary). For an integrand with a singularity at the origin, for example,

1641
$$P \int_{-a}^{+a} f(x) dx = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\int_{-a}^{-\varepsilon} f(x) dx + \int_{+\varepsilon}^{+a} f(x) dx \right]. \tag{1.243}$$

1642

1643

It is essential that the limit be taken symmetrically on each side of the singularity.

1644

1645

1646

1647

Complex integration corresponds to contour integration in the complex plane. The value of such a complex contour integral of an analytical function is independent of the contour. Thus the integral for a closed contour is zero and the *Cauchy Theorem* results:

1648
$$\oint f(z) dz = 0. \tag{1.244}$$

1649

1650

1651

1652

Application of the Cauchy Theorem to the derivative of an analytical function gives the *Cauchy Integral Theorem*: The derivative

1653
$$\frac{df(z)}{dz} = \lim_{z \rightarrow w} \left[\frac{f(z) - f(w)}{z - w} \right] \tag{1.245}$$

1654

1655

implies

1656

$$1657 \quad \oint \left[\frac{f(z) - f(w)}{z - w} \right] = \oint \frac{df}{dz} = 0 \quad (\text{from eq. (1.244)}), \quad (1.246)$$

1658

1659 so that

1660

$$\begin{aligned} 1661 \quad \oint \left[\frac{f(z)}{z - w} \right] &= \oint \left[\frac{f(w)}{z - w} \right] \\ &= f(w) \oint d \ln(z - w) = f(w) \oint d \{ \ln|z - w| + i\theta \} \\ &= f(w) [i\theta]_0^{2\pi} = f(w) [2\pi i], \end{aligned} \quad (1.247)$$

1662

1663 where eq. (1.209) for the complex logarithm has been invoked and the closed contour integral of the real
1664 function $\ln(|z - w|)$ is zero by the Cauchy theorem. This produces the *Cauchy integral theorem*:

1665

$$1666 \quad f(w) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint \left[\frac{f(z)}{z - w} \right]. \quad (1.248)$$

1667

1668 An important factor to consider when analyzing eq. (1.248) is that the range of integration includes the
1669 singularity at $x = w$ that cannot be simply handled using the Cauchy principal value alone because this
1670 essentially excises a segment from the contour integral. The (almost literal) work around is to add to the
1671 contour a semicircular bypass around the singularity with radius ρ and then taking the limit $\rho \rightarrow 0$.

1672

1673 1.8.3.3 Residue Theorem

1674 Application of the Cauchy Integral Theorem to a closed annulus enclosing the circle $r = |z - a|$
1675 with concentric radii b and c such that $b \leq |z - a| \leq c$ yields

1676

$$1677 \quad 2\pi i f(w) = \oint_{|z-a|=b} \frac{f(z)}{z-w} - \oint_{|z-a|=c} \frac{f(z)}{z-w} \quad (1.249)$$

1678

1679 Placing $(z - w) = (z - a) - (w - a)$ and expanding $(z - w)^{-1}$ as a geometric series [eq. (1.10)] gives

1680

$$1681 \quad \frac{1}{(z - a) - (w - a)} = \frac{1}{(z - a)} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{(w - a)}{(z - a)} \right]^n \quad (c = |z - a| > |w - a|) \quad (1.250)$$

1682

1683 and

1684

$$1685 \quad \frac{1}{(z - a) - (w - a)} = \frac{-1}{(w - a)} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{(z - a)}{(w - a)} \right]^n \quad (b = |z - a| > |w - a|) \quad (1.251)$$

1686

1687 Inserting eqs. (1.250) and (1.251) into eq. (1.249) yields
 1688

$$\begin{aligned}
 f(w) &= \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{z-w} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{(w-a)}{(z-a)} \right]^n + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{z-w} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{(z-a)}{(w-a)} \right]^n \right. \\
 &= \frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{(z-a)^{n+1}} \right] (w-a)^n + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{(w-a)^{n+1}} \right] (z-a)^n.
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{1.252}$$

1690

1691 Equation (1.252) is a Laurent series $\sum_{n=-\infty}^{+\infty} c_n (w-a)^n$ with
 1692

$$c_n = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{(z-a)^{n+1}} \right] \quad n \geq 0 \tag{1.253}$$

$$c_n = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[\oint f(z)(z-a)^{n+1} \right] \quad n < 0 \tag{1.254}$$

1695

1696 The $n=-1$ term in eq. (1.254) is important because $(z-a)^{n+1}$ is then unity for all values of $(z-a)$.
 1697

$$\oint f(z) = 2\pi i \sum_k c_{-1,k}, \tag{1.255}$$

1699

1700 in which $c_{-1,k}$ is called the residue at the k^{th} pole because it is the only term that survives the closed
 1701 contour integration. If $f(z)$ is entirely analytical within the contour (i.e. there are no singularities so that
 1702 $c_{n,k} = 0$ for $n < 0$ and $f(z)$ becomes a Taylor series) then the contour integral is zero and the Cauchy
 1703 Theorem is recovered. The coefficients $c_{-1,k}$ can be evaluated even if the Laurent expansion of $f(z)$ is not
 1704 known, by taking the n^{th} derivative of $f(z)$ for a singularity of order n [7,13]:
 1705

$$c_{-1} = \frac{1}{(n-1)!} \left\{ \frac{d^{n-1} \left[(z-a)^n f(z) \right]}{dz^{n-1}} \right\} \Bigg|_{z=a}. \tag{1.256}$$

1707

1708 For $n=1$ this simplifies to
 1709

$$c_{-1} = \lim_{z \rightarrow a} [(z-a) f(z)], \tag{1.257}$$

1711

1712 and for $f(z)=g(z)/h(z)$ with $g(z)$ having no singularities at $z=a$ and $h(a)=0 \neq (dh/dz)|_{z=a}$ then
 1713

$$c_{-1} = \lim_{z \rightarrow a} \left[\frac{(z-a)^n g(z)}{h(z) - h(a)} \right] = \frac{g(a)}{(dh/dz)|_{z=a}}. \quad (1.258)$$

1715

1716 1.8.3.4 Hilbert Transforms, Crossing Relations, and Kronig-Kramer Relations

1717 The Hilbert transforms are obtained by applying the Cauchy theorem to a contour comprising a
 1718 segment of the real-axis and a semicircle joining its ends. In the limit that the segment is infinitely long
 1719 so that integration is performed from $x = -\infty$ to $x = +\infty$ the contribution from the semicircle vanishes if
 1720 the function has the (physically necessary) property that it vanishes as $z \rightarrow \infty$. Application of the Cauchy
 1721 theorem to this contour for $f(w) = u(w) + iv(w)$ then gives

1722

$$f(w) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} \quad (1.259)$$

1724

1725 When the semicircular bypass around the singularity is included (§1.8.3.2) eq. (1.259) becomes

1726

$$f(w) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left\{ \lim_{\rho \rightarrow 0} \left[\int_{-\infty}^{x-\rho} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} + \int_{x+\rho}^{+\infty} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} \right] + \oint_{-\rho} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} \right\}, \quad (1.260)$$

1728

1729 where $\oint_{-\rho}$ denotes an open semicircular arc of radius ρ rather than a closed contour. The semicircular

1730 contour integral is evaluated using the Residue Theorem (RT) taking into account symmetry so that only
 1731 half the RT value is attained. Equation (1.255) then becomes (with $k = 1$)

1732

$$\oint f(z) = \pi i c_{-1} \quad (1.261)$$

1734

1735 and eq. (1.257) becomes

1736

$$c_{-1} = (x-w) f(w) \quad (1.262)$$

1738

1739 so that

1740

$$\oint f(x) = \pi i (x-w) f(w). \quad (1.263)$$

1742

1743 Equation (1.263) yields $f(w)/2$ for the third term in eq. (1.260) so that

1744

$$\begin{aligned}
 f(w) &= \frac{1}{\pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} \\
 &= \frac{1}{\pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{[u(x) + iv(x)] dx}{x-w} = \frac{-i}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{u(x) dx}{x-w} + \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{v(x) dx}{x-w} \\
 &= u(w) + iv(w).
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{1.264}$$

1746

1747 Note that the limit $\rho \rightarrow 0$ in eq. (1.260) is needed only for evaluating the Cauchy principal value because
 1748 the radius of the semi-circular half-closed contour is irrelevant for the residue theorem. Equation (1.264)
 1749 yields the *Hilbert Transforms*

1750

$$u(w) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{v(x) dx}{x-w}
 \tag{1.265}$$

1752

1753 and

1754

$$v(w) = \frac{-1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{u(x) dx}{x-w}.
 \tag{1.266}$$

1756

1757 Note that $u(x)$ or $v(x)$ must be known everywhere on the real axis in order that $v(w)$ or $u(w)$ can be
 1758 evaluated at a single point. In physical applications this often means assuming a specific function with
 1759 which to extrapolate $x \rightarrow \pm\infty$. The form of this extrapolation function is unimportant if the extrapolated
 1760 part of the integral is a sufficiently small fraction of the total.

1761

A special result is that for $v(w) = \text{constant} = C$

1762

$$\frac{du}{dw} = \frac{C}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{dx}{(x-w)^2} = \frac{2C}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{dx}{(x-w)^2} = \frac{2C}{\pi} \left(\frac{-1}{x-w} \right) \Big|_0^{\infty} = \frac{-2C}{\pi w}
 \tag{1.267}$$

1764

1765 so that

1766

$$C = \left(\frac{-\pi}{2} \right) \frac{du(w)}{d \ln(w)}.
 \tag{1.268}$$

1768

1769 The *crossing relations* derive from the important physical requirement that the *Fourier*
 1770 *transforms* of many physically relevant functions $f(\omega)$ be real (these transforms are discussed below).
 1771 Real Fourier transforms (see §1.7.9) imply

1772

$$f(x) = u(x) + iv(x) = f^\dagger(-x) = u(-x) - iv(-x),
 \tag{1.269}$$

1774

1775 that in turn implies the crossing relations

1776

$$1777 \quad u(x) = u(-x) \quad (1.270)$$

1778

1779 and

1780

$$1781 \quad v(x) = -v(-x). \quad (1.271)$$

1782

1783 Applying these crossing relations to the Hilbert transforms removes integration over negative values of x
1784 and yields the *Kronig-Kramers relations*

1785

$$1786 \quad u(\omega) = \frac{2}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{xv(x)dx}{x^2 - \omega^2} \quad (1.272)$$

1787

1788 and

1789

$$1790 \quad v(\omega) = \frac{2\omega}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{u(x)dx}{\omega^2 - x^2}. \quad (1.273)$$

1791

1792 They were first derived by Kronig and Kramers in the context of elementary particle theory in 1926 and
1793 are also known as *dispersion relations* (it is remarkable that 18th century mathematicians such as Cauchy
1794 did not derive them). For large values of ω the Kronig-Kramers relations yield the *sum rules*:

1795

$$1796 \quad \lim_{\omega \rightarrow \infty} u(\omega) = \frac{-2}{\pi\omega^2} \int_0^{+\infty} xv(x)dx; \quad \lim_{\omega \rightarrow \infty} v(\omega) = \frac{2}{\pi\omega} \int_0^{+\infty} u(x)dx \quad (1.274)$$

1797

1798 and

1799

$$1800 \quad \lim_{\omega \rightarrow 0} u(\omega) = \frac{2}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{v(x)}{x} dx; \quad \lim_{\omega \rightarrow 0} v(\omega) = \frac{-2\omega}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{u(x)}{x^2} dx. \quad (1.275)$$

1801

1802 1.8.3.5 Plemelj Formulae

1803

1804 The multivalued character of the complex logarithm [eq. (1.209)] leads to the curious result that
1805 some functions can attain different values at the same point depending on the direction of approach to
1806 the point (i.e. they are discontinuous at the point). Such functions are *sectionally analytic*. Consider a
1807 line L (not necessarily straight or closed) and a circle of radius ρ centered at a point τ lying on L . Call the
1808 segment of L that lies within the circle λ and the rest as Λ , and consider the following function as it
1809 approaches τ from each end of L :

$$1810 \quad F(z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t)dt}{t-z} = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\Lambda} \frac{f(t)dt}{t-z} + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\lambda} \frac{f(t)dt}{t-z} \quad (1.276)$$

$$1811 \quad = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\Lambda} \frac{f(t)dt}{t-z} + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\lambda} \frac{[f(t)-f(\tau)]dt}{t-z} + \frac{f(\tau)}{2\pi i} \int_{\lambda} \frac{dt}{t-z}. \quad (1.277)$$

1812

1813 The second integral of eq. (1.277) approaches zero as (i) $z \rightarrow \tau$ from each side of L and (ii) $\rho \rightarrow 0$ (it is
1814 important that the second limit be taken after the first). The third integral is the change in $\ln(t-z)$ as t
1815 varies across λ and this is where the peculiarity originates. The magnitude $\ln(|t-z|)$ has the same value
1816 $\ln(\rho)$ at each end, but the angle subtended at z by the line segment λ has a different sign as z approaches
1817 L from each side, because the directions of rotation of the vector $(t-z)$ are opposite as t moves along λ
1818 [1]. This angle contributes $\pm\pi i$ to the complex logarithm as $z \rightarrow \tau$ from each side and yields the *Plemelj*
1819 *formulae*:

1820

$$1821 \quad F^+(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t)dt}{t-\tau} + \frac{f(\tau)}{2} \neq F^-(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t)dt}{t-\tau} - \frac{f(\tau)}{2}. \quad (1.278)$$

1822

1823 If L is a closed loop, the Plemelj formulae become

1824

$$1825 \quad F^+(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{[f(t)-f(\tau)]dt}{t-\tau} + f(\tau) \quad (1.279)$$

$$1826 \quad F^-(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{[f(t)-f(\tau)]dt}{t-\tau}$$

1826

1827 so that a discontinuity of magnitude $f(\tau)$ occurs. Examples of $\{f(t), F(z)\}$ pairs are (a and b denote the
1828 ends of L):

1829

$$1830 \quad f(t) = t^{-1} \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = z^{-1} \ln \left[\frac{a(z-b)}{b(z-a)} \right] \quad (1.280)$$

1831

1832 and

1833

$$1834 \quad f(t) = t^n \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = \sum_{\ell+k=1-n} \left(\frac{b^{\ell+1} - a^{\ell+1}}{\ell+1} \right) z^k + z^n \ln \left[\frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right] \quad (1.281)$$

1835

1836 from which

1837

$$1838 \quad f(t) = 1 \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = \ln \left[\frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right], \quad (1.282)$$

$$1839 \quad f(t) = t \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = (b-a) + z \ln \left[\frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right]. \quad (1.283)$$

1840

1841 1.8.3.6 Analytical Continuation

1842 The radius of convergence R of a series expansion of a function $f(z-z_0)$ about a point z_0 is
 1843 determined by the nearest singularity. It is often possible to move z_0 to another location inside R and find
 1844 another radius of convergence (that may or may not be determined by the same singularity) and thereby
 1845 define a larger part of the complex plane within which the expansion converges and the function is
 1846 analytic. This process is known as analytical continuation, and by repeated application the entire
 1847 complex plane can often be covered apart from isolated singularities (that may be infinite in number,
 1848 however). An important application of this principle is extending a function defined by a real argument
 1849 to the entire complex plane. The Laplace and Fourier transforms discussed below are examples of such a
 1850 continuation and using the residue theorem to evaluate a real integral is another.

1851

1852 1.8.3.7 Conformal Mapping

1853 A complex function $f(z) = u(x,y) + iv(x,y)$ can be regarded as *mapping* the points z in the complex z
 1854 plane onto points $f(z)$ in the complex f plane. Changes in z produce changes in $f(z)$ with a magnification
 1855 factor given by df/dz . Since the derivative of an analytical function is independent of the direction of
 1856 differentiation this magnification is isotropic and depends only on the radial separation of any two points
 1857 in the z plane and such a mapping is said to be *conformal*. An important mapping function is the
 1858 complex exponential $f(z) = \exp(-z)$.

1859

1860 1.8.4 Transforms

1861 1.8.4.1 Laplace Transform

1862 The Laplace transform is the single most important transform in relaxation phenomenology. It
 1863 arises from mapping of the complex function $z = \exp(-s)$ from the complex s -plane onto the complex z -
 1864 plane (the change in variables is made to introduce the traditional Laplace variable s). The exponential
 1865 function maps the inside of the circle of convergence $|z| < R$ onto the half plane defined by $\text{Re}(s) > -$
 1866 $\ln(R)$ [a result of $s = -\ln(z) = -\ln[R - i(\theta + 2n\pi)]$]. Thus an analytical function $G(z)$ defined by the
 1867 MacLaurin series

1868

$$1869 \quad G(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} g_n z^n \quad (1.284)$$

1870

1871 transforms to

1872

$$1873 \quad G(s) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} g_n \exp(-ns), \quad (1.285)$$

1874

1875 that is generalized to an integral by replacing the integer variable n with a continuous variable t :

1876

$$1877 \quad G(s) = \int_0^{\infty} g(t) \exp(-st) dt. \quad (1.286)$$

1878

1879 The function $G(s)$ in eq. (1.286) is the *Laplace transform* of $g(t)$. It is an analytical function if the
 1880 integral converges for sufficiently large values of s (specified below), that will always occur if $g(t)$ does
 1881 not become infinite too rapidly as $t \rightarrow \infty$ (recall that this is the same condition used to derive the Hilbert
 1882 transforms from the Cauchy Integral Theorem). The edge of the area of convergence for eq. (1.286) is a
 1883 line defined by $\text{Re}(s) = \rho$ where ρ is now the abscissa of convergence corresponding to the condition
 1884 $\text{Re}(s) > -\ln(R)$ in the MacLaurin expansion.

1885 The *inverse Laplace transform* is as important as the Laplace transform itself. It is derived by
 1886 considering the Cauchy integral theorem with variables s and z :
 1887

$$1888 \quad G(s) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint \frac{G(z) dz}{s-z}, \quad (1.287)$$

1889

1890 in which the closed contour comprises a straight line parallel to the imaginary axis defined by $x = \sigma > \rho$ (to
 1891 ensure convergence) and a semicircle in the half plane of positive x . If the radius of the semicircle
 1892 becomes infinite its contribution to the contour integration will be zero if $G(z)$ approaches zero faster
 1893 than $(s-z)^{-1}$. In this case the Cauchy integral becomes
 1894

$$1895 \quad G(s) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \frac{G(z) dz}{s-z} \quad (1.288)$$

1896

1897 where the direction of contour integration is clockwise. The factor $(s-z)^{-1}$ is now expressed in terms of
 1898 the elementary integral
 1899

$$1900 \quad (s-z)^{-1} = \int_0^{\infty} \exp[-(s-z)t] dt = \int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) \exp(zt) dt, \quad (1.289)$$

1901

1902 insertion of which into eq. (1.288) and exchanging the order of integration yields
 1903

$$1904 \quad G(s) = \int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) \left[\frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(zt) G(z) dz \right] dt. \quad (1.290)$$

1905

1906 Comparing eq. (1.286) with eq. (1.290) reveals that
 1907

$$1908 \quad g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(+st) G(s) ds, \quad (1.291)$$

1909

1910 that is therefore the *inverse Laplace transform* of $G(s)$. The path of integration of this inverse Laplace
 1911 transform can also be considered to be part of a closed contour in the s -plane with the connecting link
 1912 again being a semicircle of infinite radius. For $t > 0$ this semicircle must pass through the negative half
 1913 plane of $\text{Re}(s)$ to ensure exponential attenuation. Since this half plane lies outside the region of
 1914 convergence defined by $\text{Re}(s) > \rho$ this contour must enclose at least one singularity and the integral
 1915 (1.291) is nonzero by the residue theorem and can be evaluated using it. For $t < 0$ the semicircular part of

1916 the closed contour must pass through the positive half plane of $\text{Re}(s)$ to ensure exponential attenuation,
 1917 but since this contour lies totally within the area of convergence the integral is identically zero by eq.
 1918 (1.244). Thus

1919

$$1920 \quad g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(+st) G(s) ds \quad t \geq 0 \quad (1.292)$$

$$= 0 \quad t < 0$$

1921

1922 Equation (1.292) ensures the *causality condition* that a response cannot precede the excitation at time
 1923 zero. This is the reason for Laplace transforms being so important to relaxation phenomenology. The
 1924 derivation of eq. (1.292) indicates that causality and analyticity are closely linked, and indeed it can be
 1925 shown that analyticity compels causality and vice versa.

1926 The value of the abscissa of convergence σ can sometimes be determined by inspection,
 1927 especially if the function to be transformed includes an exponential factor. Consider for example the
 1928 function $g(t) = t^n \sinh(mt)$ for which the long time limit is $\frac{1}{2} t^n \exp(mt)$. The integrand of the *LT* is
 1929 then $\frac{1}{2} t^n \exp(mt) \exp(-st) = \frac{1}{2} t^n \exp[-(s-m)t]$ that is integrable if $s > m$ so that $\sigma = m$.

1930 In relaxation applications the inverse Laplace transform involves integration of s along a purely
 1931 imaginary path with the real component constant, so that the Laplace variable s can be written as $i\omega$ if ω
 1932 is real (as it must be for it to be a temporal frequency). Thus the transformation function $\exp(-st)$
 1933 becomes $\exp(-i\omega t)$.

1934 The product of two Laplace transforms is not the Laplace transform of the product of the
 1935 functions. For $R(s) = P(s)Q(s)$ the inverse Laplace transform $r(t)$ is the *convolution integral*

$$1936 \quad r(t) = \int_0^t p(\tau) q(t-\tau) d\tau \quad (1.293)$$

1937 that often arises in relaxation phenomenology because it expresses the *Boltzmann superposition* of
 1938 responses to time dependent excitations (§1.14).

1939 The *bilateral Laplace transform* is defined as

1940

$$1941 \quad F(ds) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt, \quad (1.294)$$

1942

1943 that can clearly be separated into two unilateral transforms

1944

$$1945 \quad F(s) = \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt + \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(+st) f(-t) dt. \quad (1.295)$$

1946

1947 The first of these transforms diverges for large negative real values of s and the second diverges for
 1948 large positive real values of s so that convergence becomes restricted to a strip running parallel to the
 1949 imaginary s axis. Note that eq. (1.294) is not necessarily a Fourier transform (see below) because the
 1950 complex variable s can have a real component whereas the Fourier variable is purely imaginary.

1951 Laplace transforms are also mathematically useful because they transform differential equations
 1952 (for example in time) into simple polynomials (in frequency). This is readily shown using integration by
 1953 parts (§1.2.5) of the Laplace transform (*LT*) of the n^{th} derivative of the function $f(t)$:

1954

$$1955 \quad LT\left(\frac{d^n f}{dt^n}\right) = s^n F(s) - \sum_{k=0}^{n-1} \left(\frac{d^k f(0)}{dt^k}\right) s^{n-k-1}. \quad (1.296)$$

1956

1957 (the incorrect expression for this equation in [1] is a typo). For $n=1(k=0)$ eq. (1.296) yields

1958

$$1959 \quad LT\left(\frac{df}{dt}\right) = sF(s) - f(0). \quad (1.297)$$

1960

1961 Because $t \rightarrow 0$ corresponds to $\omega \rightarrow \infty$ eq. (1.297) can also be written as

1962

$$1963 \quad LT\left(\frac{df}{dt}\right) = sF(s) - F(\infty) \quad (1.298)$$

1964

1965 Other Laplace transforms are exhibited in Appendix A. Practically useful functions often have
1966 dimensionless variables, such as t/τ_0 and $s=i\omega\tau_0$ for example, and these introduce additional numerical
1967 factors into the formulae. For example, eq. (1.297) becomes

1968

$$1969 \quad LT\left[\frac{df(t/\tau_0)}{dt}\right] = i\omega\tau_0 F(\tau_0) - f(t/\tau_0). \quad (1.299)$$

1970

1971 The *Laplace-Stieltjes integral* is a generalized Laplace transform where the integral is with
1972 respect to a function of t rather than t itself:

1973

$$1974 \quad \int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) d\phi(t). \quad (1.300)$$

1975

1976 1.8.4.2 Fourier Transform

1977 Consider again the Laurent expansion for an analytical function $f(z)$, eq. (1.196). As with the
1978 Laplace transform the annulus of convergence for this series gets mapped by the exponential function
1979 onto a strip parallel to the imaginary axis, but now negative values of the summation index are included
1980 and the exponential mapping is confined to purely imaginary arguments to avoid exponential
1981 amplification for negative real arguments. Then, in analogy with eq. (1.285),

1982

$$1983 \quad G(\omega) = \sum_{n=-\infty}^{+\infty} g_n \exp(-in\omega). \quad (1.301)$$

1984

1985 Continuing the analogy with the Laplace transform derivation, eq. (1.301) can also be expressed in terms
1986 of the continuous variable, t :

1987

$$1988 \quad G(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.302)$$

1989

1990 $G(\omega)$ is the *Fourier transform (FT)* of $g(t)$ and is in general complex. The similarity of the Fourier and
 1991 Laplace transforms can be exploited to derive the inverse Fourier transform. Recall the inverse Laplace
 1992 transform eq. (1.291):
 1993

$$1994 \quad g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} G(z) \exp(+zt) dz. \quad (1.303)$$

1995
 1996 Putting $z = \sigma + i\omega$ where σ is a constant so that $dz = i d\omega$ yields
 1997

$$1998 \quad \exp(-\sigma t) g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(\sigma + i\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega. \quad (1.304)$$

1999
 2000 Now define
 2001

$$2002 \quad f(t) = \exp(-\sigma t) g(t) \quad (1.305)$$

2003
 2004 and
 2005

$$2006 \quad F(\omega) = G(\sigma + i\omega). \quad (1.306)$$

2007
 2008 Equation (1.304) then becomes
 2009

$$2010 \quad f(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} F(\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega, \quad (1.307)$$

2011
 2012 and eq. (1.302) is essentially unchanged:
 2013

$$2014 \quad F(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} f(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.308)$$

2015
 2016 Equations (1.307) and (1.308) comprise the *Fourier inversion* formulae. They are more symmetric than
 2017 the Laplace formulae because the Fourier transform includes both positive and negative arguments. To
 2018 emphasize this symmetry $f(t)$ is sometimes multiplied by $(2\pi)^{1/2}$ and $F(\omega)$ is multiplied by $(2\pi)^{-1/2}$ to
 2019 give Fourier pairs that have the same pre-integral factor of $(2\pi)^{-1/2}$.

2020 The Fourier transform of a function that is zero for negative arguments is referred to as one
 2021 sided. The Laplace and inverse Laplace transforms [eqs. (1.286) and (1.291)] can then be expressed as
 2022

$$2023 \quad G(i\omega) = \int_0^{+\infty} g(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt \quad (1.309)$$

2024
 2025 and
 2026

$$\begin{aligned}
 2027 \quad g(t) &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} G(i\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega \quad (t \geq 0) \\
 &= 0 \quad (t < 0).
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.310}$$

2028
2029 As with Laplace transforms the product of two Fourier transforms is not the Fourier transform of
2030 the product but rather the Fourier transform of the convolution integral. For $H(\omega)=F(\omega)G(\omega)$:

$$2031 \quad h(t) = \int_0^t f(\tau)g(t-\tau)d\tau. \tag{1.311}$$

2033
2034 Many of the formulae for Fourier transforms are closely analogous to those for pure imaginary
2035 Laplace transforms. For example (cf. Appendix A):

$$2036 \quad g\left(\frac{t}{n}\right) \Leftrightarrow nG(n\omega), \tag{1.312}$$

$$2037 \quad \exp(i\omega_0 t) g(t) \Leftrightarrow G(\omega - \omega_0), \tag{1.313}$$

$$2038 \quad g(t - t_0) \Leftrightarrow \exp(-i\omega_0 t) G(\omega), \tag{1.314}$$

$$2039 \quad (-it)^n g(t) \Leftrightarrow \frac{d^n G(\omega)}{d\omega^n}, \tag{1.315}$$

2041
2042 and

$$2043 \quad \frac{d^n g(t)}{dt^n} \Leftrightarrow (-i\omega)^n G(\omega). \tag{1.316}$$

2045
2046 A result of special interest is that the *FT* of a Gaussian is another Gaussian:

$$\begin{aligned}
 2047 \quad & \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(i\omega t) \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [\cos(\omega t) + i \sin(\omega t)] \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt \\
 2048 \quad & = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \cos(\omega t) \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt = \frac{\pi^{1/2}}{a} \exp\left(\frac{-\omega^2}{4a^2}\right),
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.317}$$

2049
2050 where the antisymmetric property of the sine function has been used. Placing $a^2 = 1/\sigma_t^2$, where σ_t^2 is
2051 the variance of t , yields $(\pi^{1/2}/a) \exp(-\sigma_t^2 \omega^2 / 4)$ for the *FT*.

2052 1.8.4.3 Z and Mellin Transforms

2053 For discretized functions $f(n)$ the *Z Transform* is

$$2054 \quad F(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} f(n) z^{n-1}, \tag{1.318}$$

2057
2058
2059

and the integral form of the inverse is

$$2060 \quad f(n) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint_C F(z) z^{n-1} dz, \quad (1.319)$$

2061
2062
2063
2064

where C is a closed contour within the region of convergence of $F(z)$ and encircling the origin. If C is a circle of unit radius then the inverse transform simplifies to

$$2065 \quad f(n) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{+\pi} x[\exp(i\omega)] \cdot \exp(i\omega n) d\omega \quad (1.320)$$

2066
2067
2068
2069

The z -transform is used in digital processing applications.

The continuous *Mellin Transform* is

$$2070 \quad M(s) = \int_0^{+\infty} m(t) t^{s-1} dt, \quad (1.321)$$

2071
2072
2073

and its inverse is

$$2074 \quad m(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} M(s) t^{-s} ds. \quad (1.322)$$

2075
2076
2077
2078

1.8.5 Other Functions

1.8.5.1 Heaviside and Dirac Delta Functions

The Heaviside function $h(t-t_0)$ is a unit step that increases from 0 to 1 at $t=t_0$:

$$2079 \quad h(t-t_0) \equiv \begin{cases} 0 & t < t_0 \\ 1 & t \geq t_0 \end{cases}. \quad (1.323)$$

2080
2081
2082

The differential of $h(t-t_0)$ is

$$2083 \quad dh(t-t_0) \equiv \delta(t-t_0) = \begin{cases} 1 & t = t_0 \\ 0 & t \neq t_0 \end{cases} \quad (1.324)$$

2084
2085
2086
2087
2088
2089
2090

where $\delta(t-t_0)$ is the *Dirac delta function* that is also the limit of any peaked function whose width goes to zero and height goes to infinity in such a way as to make the area under it equal to unity (a rectangle of height h and width $1/h$ for example). The area constraint is needed to ensure consistency with the integral of $\delta(t-t_0)$ being the Heaviside function. The Dirac delta function has the useful property of singling out the value of an integrand at $(t-t_0)$. For example the Laplace transform of $\delta(t-t_0)$ is

$$2091 \quad \int_0^{+\infty} \delta(t-t_0) \exp(-st) dt = \exp(-st_0), \quad (1.325)$$

2092

2093 that we write as $\delta(t-t_0) \Leftrightarrow \exp(-st_0)$. The Laplace transform of $h(t-t_0) = \int \delta(t-t_0) dt$ is, from eq.

2094 (1.297),

2095

$$2096 \frac{\exp(-st_0)}{s} \Leftrightarrow h(t-t_0). \quad (1.326)$$

2097

2098 The Laplace transform of the ramp function

2099

$$2100 \text{Ramp}(t-t_0) = \int_{t_0}^t h(t'-t_0) dt' \quad (1.327)$$

$$= \begin{cases} 0 & t < t_0 \\ (t-t_0) & t \geq t_0 \end{cases}$$

2101

2102 is therefore $\exp(-s_0 t) / s^2$

2103

2104 1.8.5.2 Response and Green Functions

2105 Consider a material that produces an output $y(t)$ when an input excitation $x(t)$ is applied to it. The
 2106 relationship between $y(t)$ and $x(t)$ is determined by the circuit's transfer or response function $g(t)$. For
 2107 example if x is an electrical voltage and y is an electrical current then g is the material's conductivity.
 2108 The corresponding Laplace transforms are $X(s)$, $Y(s)$ and $G(s)$. When the input $x(t)$ to a system is a delta
 2109 function $\delta(t-t_0)$ the response function $g(t)$ is named the system's impulse response function and is also
 2110 known as the system's *Green Function*. It completely determines the output $y(t)$ for all possible inputs
 2111 $x(t)$ because the latter can always be expressed in terms of $\delta(t-t_0)$:

2112

$$2113 x(t) = \int_0^{\infty} x(t') \delta(t-t') dt'. \quad (1.328)$$

2114

2115 Thus for any arbitrary input function $x(t)$ the response $y(t)$ of a system with Green function $g(t)$ is

2116

$$2117 y(t) = \int_0^{\infty} x(t') g(t-t') dt'. \quad (1.329)$$

2118

2119 This is identical to the convolution integral for an inverse Laplace transform, eq. (1.293), so that

2120

$$2121 Y^*(i\omega) = X^*(i\omega) G^*(i\omega). \quad (1.330)$$

2122

2123 Since $G^*(i\omega)$ is often the complex response function of a material, for example the complex
 2124 conductivity $\sigma^*(i\omega)$, the advantage of working in the frequency domain rather than the time domain is
 2125 clear.

2126

2127 1.8.5.2 Schwartz Inequality, Parseval Relation, and Bandwidth-Duration Principle

The integral

$$\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(z) + xQ(z)|^2 dz = |P(z)|^2 + 2x|P(z)||Q(z)| + x^2|Q(z)|^2 = a_0 + a_1x + a_2x^2 \quad (1.331)$$

cannot be negative if x and z are independent of one another. This is equivalent to the quadratic integrand having no real roots that is expressed by the discriminant condition $a_1^2 - 4a_0a_2 \leq 0$ or $a_1^2 \leq 4a_0a_2$. Thus, for real P and Q ,

$$\left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(z)Q(z)| dz \right]^2 \leq \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P^2(z)| dz \right] \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q^2(z)| dz \right], \quad (1.332)$$

a relation known as the *Schwartz inequality*. Generally speaking $\alpha=0$ or $-\infty$ and $\beta=+\infty$ for many (most?) relaxation applications,. A noteworthy consequence of the Schwartz inequality is that the reciprocal of an average, say $1/\langle F \rangle$, is not generally equal to the average of the reciprocal, $\langle 1/F \rangle$: putting $|P|^2 = F$ and $|Q|^2 = 1/F$ into eq. (1.332) gives

$$\langle F \rangle \langle 1/F \rangle \geq 1. \quad (1.333)$$

The Schwartz inequality is a special case ($n=m=2$) of *Hölder's inequality*:

$$\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x)Q(x)| dx \leq \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P^n(x)| dx \right]^{1/n} \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q^m(x)| dx \right]^{1/m}, \quad \left(\frac{1}{n} + \frac{1}{m} = 1; n > 1; m > 1 \right). \quad (1.334)$$

The equality holds if and only if $|P(x)| = c|Q(x)|^{m-1}$, c (=real constant) > 0 . *Minkowski's inequality* is [4]

$$\left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x) + Q(x)|^n dz \right]^{1/n} \leq \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x)|^n dx \right]^{1/n} + \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q(x)|^n dx \right]^{1/n} \quad (1.335)$$

for which the equality obtains only if $P(x) = cQ(x)$ c =real constant > 0 .

An important identity associated with Fourier transforms (see §1.9.4.2) is the Parseval relation. Consider the integral

$$I = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g_1(t) g_2^{\dagger}(t) dt, \quad (1.336)$$

and let the Fourier transforms of $g_1(t)$ and $g_2(t)$ be $G_1(\omega)$ and $G_2(\omega)$ respectively. Replacing $g_1(t)$ by its inverse Fourier transform [eq. (1.307)] yields

$$\begin{aligned}
I &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(i\omega t) G_1(\omega) d\omega \right] g_2^\dagger(t) dt \\
&= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G_1(\omega) \left[\int_0^{+\infty} g_2^\dagger(t) \exp(i\omega t) dt \right] d\omega \\
&= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G_1(\omega) G_2^\dagger(\omega) d\omega.
\end{aligned} \tag{1.337}$$

Placing $g_1(t)=g_2(t)=g(t)$ so that $G_1(\omega)=G_2(\omega)=G(\omega)$ and equating eq. (1.336) to (1.337) gives the Parseval relation

$$\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega. \tag{1.338}$$

The occurrence of the squares in the Parseval relation guarantees that both integrands in eq. (1.338) are real and positive, that are essential properties for relaxation functions such as probability and relaxation time distributions. For example, if $|g(t)|^2$ is interpreted as the probability that a signal occurs between the times t and $t+dt$, the requirement that probabilities must integrate to unity is expressed as

$$\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt = 1.0, \tag{1.339}$$

and the Parseval relation then implies

$$\frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega = 1.0 \tag{1.340}$$

where $|G(\omega)|^2 d\omega$ is the probability that the signal contains frequencies between ω and $\omega+d\omega$.

Similar applications of the Parseval relation to the time and frequency variances of a signal, when combined with the Schwartz inequality, yield an expression known as the *Bandwidth-Duration relation*. The derivation of this relation is instructive. For convenience and without loss of generality the origin of time is chosen so that the average time is zero:

$$\langle t \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t |g(t)|^2 dt = 0, \tag{1.341}$$

so that the variance of the times of signal occurrence is

$$\sigma_t^2 = \langle (t - \langle t \rangle)^2 \rangle = \langle t^2 \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^2 |g(t)|^2 dt. \tag{1.342}$$

2190 The average frequency is
2191

$$2192 \quad \langle \omega \rangle = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega, \quad (1.343)$$

2193
2194 and the variance of the angular frequency distribution of the signal is
2195

$$2196 \quad \sigma_\omega^2 = \langle (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)^2 \rangle = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)^2 |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega. \quad (1.344)$$

2197
2198 The time variance can be expressed in the frequency domain using the relation for the first derivative of
2199 the Fourier transform of $G(\omega)$ [$n=1$ in eq. (1.315)]:
2200

$$2201 \quad \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \leftrightarrow -itg(t)dt, \quad (1.345)$$

2202
2203 application of the Parseval relation to which yields
2204

$$2205 \quad \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right|^2 d\omega = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^2 |g(t)|^2 dt = \sigma_t^2. \quad (1.346)$$

2206
2207 Applying the Schwartz inequality to $P(\omega) = dG(\omega)/d\omega$ and $Q(\omega) = (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)$ then yields
2208

$$2209 \quad \left\{ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right|^2 d\omega \right\} \left\{ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)]^2 d\omega \right\} \geq \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right| [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)] d\omega \right]^2. \quad (1.347)$$

2210
2211 From eqs (1.344) and (1.346) the left hand side of eq. (1.347) is $4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2$, and the right hand side is

$$2212 \quad \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right| [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)] d\omega \right]^2 = \left\{ \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle) d|G(\omega)|^2] \right\}^2, \quad (1.348)$$

2213
2214 where the elementary relation
2215

$$2216 \quad \frac{1}{2} d|G(\omega)|^2 = \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} G(\omega) d\omega \quad (1.349)$$

2217
2218 has been invoked. The inequality (1.332) then becomes
2219

$$4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \left[\frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle) d|G(\omega)|^2 \right]^2. \quad (1.350)$$

2221

2222 The functions $|G(\omega)|^2$ and $\omega|G(\omega)|^2$ (eq. (1.343)) are integrable so that their limits at $\omega \rightarrow \pm\infty$ are zero:

2223

$$\langle \omega \rangle \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} d|G(\omega)|^2 = 0, \quad (1.351)$$

2225

2226 and eq. (1.350) becomes

2227

$$4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \left| \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d|G(\omega)|^2 \right|^2. \quad (1.352)$$

2229

2230 Thus

2231

$$\left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} d|\omega G(\omega)|^2 \right]^2 = \omega|G(\omega)|^2 \Big|_{-\infty}^{+\infty} = 0 = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d|G(\omega)|^2 + \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega, \quad (1.353)$$

2233

2234 from which

2235

$$\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d|G(\omega)|^2 = - \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega \quad (1.354)$$

$$= -2\pi \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt \quad (\text{Parseval relation}) \quad (1.355)$$

$$= -2\pi. \quad [\text{from eq. (1.339)}] \quad (1.356)$$

2239

2240 Equation (1.352) then becomes

2241

$$4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \pi^2 \quad (1.357)$$

2243

2244 or

2245

$$2\sigma_t \sigma_\omega \geq 1.0. \quad (1.358)$$

2247

2248 Equation (1.358) expresses the *Bandwidth-Duration principle*, that has important implications for both
 2249 relaxation science and physics in general. For example it implies that an instantaneous pulse signal
 2250 described by the Dirac delta function $\delta(t-t_0)$ has an infinitely broad frequency content, so that detection
 2251 of short duration signals requires instrumentation of wide bandwidth. Conversely, limited bandwidth
 2252 instruments (or transmission cables etc.) will smear a signal out in time: using a narrow bandwidth filter
 2253 (to remove noise for example) slows down the response to a signal and results in longer times for
 2254 transients to decay. Although quantum mechanics lies outside the scope of this book, it is of interest to

note that the quantum mechanical consequence of the Bandwidth-Duration relation is none other than the famous Heisenberg uncertainty principle. Applying the Planck-Einstein relation between energy and frequency, $E = \hbar\omega = h\nu$, to eq. (1.358) yields $2\hbar\sigma_i\sigma\omega = 2\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar$, so that $\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar/2$ (often stated as $\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar$ but as has been noted elsewhere [17] this inequality is “less precise” than the relation given here, although the factor of 2 is eliminated if the uncertainties are taken to be root mean square values). Similarly the deBroglie relation $p = h/\lambda$, where p is momentum and λ is wavelength, results in the uncertainty principle for position x and momentum, $\Delta p\Delta x \geq \hbar/2$.

1.8.5.3 Decay Functions and Distributions

In the time domain the response function $R(t)$ is usually expressed in terms of the normalized decay function following a step (Heaviside) function in the perturbing variable P at an earlier time t' , $R(t-t')$. The normalized decay function, $\phi(t-t')$, is unity at $t=t'$, zero in the limit of long time, and is always positive for relaxation processes. Such a decay function can always be expanded as an infinite sum of exponential functions

$$\phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} g_n \exp(-t/\tau_n) \quad \left(\sum g_n = 1 \right), \quad (1.359)$$

in which τ_n are relaxation or retardation times (the distinction is discussed later in this section) and all g_n are positive. The integral form of eq. (1.359) is

$$\phi(t) = \int_0^{+\infty} g(\tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d\tau, \quad (1.360)$$

in which the *distribution function* $g(\tau)$ is normalized to unity:

$$\int_0^{+\infty} g(\tau) d\tau = 1. \quad (1.361)$$

The distribution function is sometimes referred to as a density of states, especially in the physics literature. For many relaxation phenomena $g(\tau)$ is so broad that it is better to express it in terms of $\ln(\tau)$:

$$\phi(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.362)$$

with

$$\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) d \ln \tau = 1. \quad (1.363)$$

Clearly

$$g(\ln \tau) = \tau g(\tau). \quad (1.364)$$

2293

2294 The factor τ relating $g(\ln\tau)$ to $g(\tau)$ is a common source of confusion. To avoid needless repetition we
 2295 almost always use only $g(\ln\tau)$ in this book.

2296 Equations (1.360) and (1.362) indicate that a nonexponential decay function and a distribution of
 2297 relaxation/retardation times are mathematically equivalent. Physically, however, they may signify
 2298 different relaxation mechanisms. If physical significance is attached to $g(\tau)$ a distribution of physically
 2299 distinct processes is implied. The number of such processes may be quite small (3-4 for example),
 2300 because the superposition of a small number of sufficiently close Debye peaks in the frequency domain
 2301 is difficult to distinguish from functions derived from a continuous distribution (see §1.12.1 for
 2302 example). On the other hand, if physical significance is attached to the nonexponentiality of the decay
 2303 function $\phi(t)$ then there is an implication that the relaxation mechanism is cooperative in some way, i.e.
 2304 that relaxation of a particular nonequilibrium state (a distorted chemical bond for example) requires the
 2305 movement of more than one molecular grouping. An example of such a mechanism is the Glarum model
 2306 described in §1.11.6. Additional experimental information is needed to determine if $g(\tau)$, $\phi(t)$ or both
 2307 have physical significance (from nmr for example).

2308 In many applications it is convenient to approximate $\phi(t)$ as the finite (Prony) series analog of eq.
 2309 (1.359):

2310

$$2311 \quad \phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^N g_n \exp(-t/\tau_n) \quad \left(\sum g_n = 1 \right). \quad (1.365)$$

2312

2313 This must be done with care because the coefficients g_n for a particular τ_n change as the number of terms
 2314 and/or their separation is changed, i.e. the finite series is not unique. For example increasing the number
 2315 of terms N can (counter-intuitively) sometimes yield poorer best fits. The coefficients g_n and the
 2316 function $g(\tau)$ must be positive in relaxation applications. Positive values for all g_n or $g(\tau)$ can be regarded
 2317 as a definition of a relaxation process, as opposed to a process with resonance character that can be
 2318 described (for example) by an exponentially under-damped sinusoidal function for $\phi(t)$:

2319

$$2320 \quad \phi(t) = \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) \cos(\omega_0 t). \quad (1.366)$$

2321

2322 The cosine factor produces negative values of $\phi(t)$ provided a certain condition relating τ and ω_0 is met
 2323 (see §1.9.5.4), so that g_n and $g(\tau)$ can also attain negative values. Because of the importance of eq.
 2324 (1.365) to relaxation processes algorithms for least squares fitting nonexponential decay functions $\phi(t)$
 2325 have been published that are constrained to generate only positive values of g_n [18], and are usually
 2326 (always?) available in software packages. As noted earlier, the required positivity of g_n and $g(\tau)$ for
 2327 relaxation applications is assured when the square of the complex modulus is used, hence the general
 2328 applicability of the Schmidt inequality and the Parseval relation to relaxation phenomena discussed
 2329 above.

2330 The distribution function $g(\ln\tau)$ is characterized by its moments $\langle \tau^n \rangle$ defined by

2331

$$2332 \quad \langle \tau^n \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \tau^n g(\ln \tau) d \ln \tau \quad (1.367)$$

2333

2334 or equivalently

2335

$$2336 \quad \langle \tau^n \rangle = \frac{1}{\Gamma(n)} \int_0^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \phi(t) dt, \quad (1.368)$$

2337

2338 where Γ is the gamma function. Equation (1.368) is easily derived by inserting eq. (1.362) for $\phi(t)$ into
2339 the integrand of eq. (1.362):

2340

$$2341 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \phi(t) dt = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \left[\int_0^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau \right] dt = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\int_0^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) dt \right] d \ln \tau \quad (1.369)$$

$$= \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{\Gamma(n)}{(1/\tau)^n} \right] d \ln \tau = \Gamma(n) \langle \tau^n \rangle.$$

2342

2343 Multiple differentiations of eq. (1.362) yield

2344

$$2345 \quad \langle \tau^{-n} \rangle = \left. \frac{d^n \phi(t)}{dt^n} \right|_{t=0}. \quad (n \text{ a positive integer}) \quad (1.370)$$

2346

2347 The generalized forms of $Q^*(i\omega)$ and its components are

2348

$$2349 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\ln \tau)}{1+i\omega\tau} d \ln \tau, \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.371)$$

2350

$$2351 \quad = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left(\frac{i\omega\tau}{1+i\omega\tau} \right) d \ln \tau, \quad (\text{relaxation}) \quad (1.372)$$

2352

$$2353 \quad Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{\omega\tau}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right] d \ln(\tau), \quad (1.373)$$

2354

$$2355 \quad Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left(\frac{1}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right) d \ln \tau \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.374)$$

$$2356 \quad = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left(\frac{\omega^2\tau^2}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right) d \ln \tau \quad (\text{relaxation}). \quad (1.375)$$

2357

2358 The special case $n = 1$ in eq. (1.370) yields

2359

$$2360 \quad -\frac{d\phi}{dt} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left(\frac{1}{\tau}\right) g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.376)$$

2361
2362 Laplace transformation of which gives

$$2363 \quad \begin{aligned} LT\left(-\frac{d\phi}{dt}\right) &= \int_0^{+\infty} \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left(\frac{1}{\tau}\right) g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau \right] \exp(-i\omega t) dt \\ 2364 \quad &= \int_0^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left(\frac{1}{\tau}\right) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) \exp(-i\omega t) dt \right] d \ln \tau \\ &= \int_0^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau} \right] d \ln \tau = Q(i\omega) \end{aligned} \quad (1.377)$$

2365
2366 so that

$$2368 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \int_0^{+\infty} \left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt}\right) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.378)$$

2369
2370 1.8.5.4 Underdamping and Overdamping

2371 Decay functions can also be defined for non-relaxation processes such as under-damped
2372 resonances. Consider the differential equation for a one dimensional, damped, unforced, classical
2373 harmonic oscillator:

$$2375 \quad \frac{d^2 x}{dt^2} + \gamma \frac{dx}{dt} + \omega_0^2 x = 0, \quad (1.379)$$

2376 where ω_0 is the natural frequency of the undamped oscillator and $\gamma(>0)$ is a damping coefficient (to be
2377 identified below with a relaxation time τ_0). For $\gamma=0$ this is the equation for a harmonic oscillator and for
2378 $\omega_0=0$ it is the equation for an exponential decay in x with time constant γ . Laplace transformation of eq.
2379 (1.379) gives

$$2382 \quad \left[s^2 X(s) - \left(\frac{dx}{dt}\right) \Big|_{t=0} - sx(0) \right] + [s\gamma X(s) - \gamma x(0)] + \omega_0^2 X(s) = 0, \quad (1.380)$$

2383 where the formulae for the Laplace transforms of first and second derivatives have been invoked [eq.
2384 (1.297)]. Rearranging eq. (1.380), and expressing the boundary conditions that the oscillator is released
2385 from rest at $x = x_{\max}$ at $t = 0$ by placing $x(0) = x_{\max}$ and $dx/dt|_{t=0} = 0$, yields

2387

$$2388 \quad X(s) = \frac{(s + \gamma)x_{\max}}{s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2}, \quad (1.381)$$

2389

2390 the denominator of which has roots [eq. (1.2)]

2391

$$2392 \quad \begin{aligned} s_+ &= -\frac{\gamma}{2} + \left[\left(\frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2}, \\ s_- &= -\frac{\gamma}{2} - \left[\left(\frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2}, \end{aligned} \quad (1.382)$$

2393

2394 so that

2395

$$2396 \quad s_+ - s_- = 2 \left[\left(\frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2} = [\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2]^{1/2}. \quad (1.383)$$

2397

2398 Expanding eq. (1.381) as partial fractions (§1.2.7) yields

2399

$$2400 \quad X(s) = \left(\frac{x_{\max}}{s_+ - s_-} \right) \left(\frac{s_+ + \gamma}{s - s_+} - \frac{s_- + \gamma}{s - s_-} \right), \quad (1.384)$$

2401

2402 and recalling that the inverse *LT* of $(z-a)^{-1}$ is $\exp(at)$ [eq. A4] gives

2403

$$2404 \quad X(t) \equiv \frac{x(t)}{x_{\max}} = (\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2)^{-1/2} [(s_+ + \gamma)\exp(s_+t) - (s_- + \gamma)\exp(s_-t)]. \quad (1.385)$$

2405

2406 The functions $\exp(s_{\pm}t)$ decay monotonically or oscillate depending on whether s_+ and s_- are real or not,2407 i.e. on whether or not $\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2 > 0$. For $\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2 \equiv D^2 > 0$, insertion of the expressions for s_+ and s_- 2408 into eq. (1.385) and rearranging terms yields two exponential decays with time constants $2/(\gamma \pm D)$:

2409

$$2410 \quad X(t) = \left(\frac{\gamma + D}{2D} \right) \exp \left\{ - \left[\frac{(\gamma - D)t}{2} \right] \right\} - \left(\frac{\gamma - D}{2D} \right) \exp \left\{ - \left[\frac{(\gamma + D)t}{2} \right] \right\}. \quad (1.386)$$

2411

2412 Thus $\gamma - D$ is always positive because $D = (\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2)^{1/2} < \gamma$ and eq. (1.386) cannot therefore admit2413 unphysical exponential increases in X with time t . It is convenient to rewrite eq. (1.386) as

2414

$$\begin{aligned}
X(t) &= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \left(\frac{\gamma}{2D} + \frac{1}{2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \left(\frac{\gamma}{2D} - \frac{1}{2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} \\
2415 \quad &= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \left(\frac{\gamma}{D} + 1\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \left(\frac{\gamma}{D} - 1\right) \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} \\
&= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) + \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} + \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\gamma}{D}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\}.
\end{aligned} \tag{1.387}$$

2416

2417 For $D^2 < 0$ and $D \rightarrow i|D|$ eq. (1.387) yields

2418

$$\begin{aligned}
X(t) &= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{i|D|t}{2}\right) + \exp\left(\frac{-i|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} + \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\gamma}{i|D|}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{i|D|t}{2}\right) - \exp\left(\frac{-i|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) + \left(\frac{\gamma}{|D|}\right) \sin\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
2419 \quad &= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) + \tan \delta \sin\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(\frac{1}{\cos \delta}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \cos \delta + \sin \delta \left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(1 + \frac{\gamma^2}{D^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2} - \delta\right) \right\} = \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(\frac{2\omega_0}{|D|}\right) \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2} - \delta\right),
\end{aligned} \tag{1.388}$$

2420

2421 that is a sinusoidal oscillation with frequency $\omega_1 = (\omega_0^2 - \gamma^2/4)^{1/2} < \omega_0$ and an amplitude that decreases
2422 exponentially with time constant $\tau_0 = 2/\gamma$.

2423

2424

2425

When $D = 0$ the repeated roots in eq. (1.381) invalidate the expansion into the partial fractions
given above. Instead,

$$2426 \quad X(s) = \frac{x_{\max}(s + \gamma)}{(s + \gamma/2)^2} = \frac{x_{\max}}{(s + \gamma/2)} + \frac{x_{\max}(\gamma/2)}{(s + \gamma/2)^2} \tag{1.389}$$

2427

2428

2429

so that

$$2430 \quad X(t) = x_{\max} \left[\exp(-\gamma t/2) + (\gamma/2)t \exp(-\gamma t/2) \right], \tag{1.390}$$

2431

2432 where the Laplace transform $(s - a)^{-n} \Leftrightarrow \frac{1}{\Gamma(n)} t^{n-1} \exp(-at)$ has been applied and the time constant for

2433

2434

exponential decay is now $2/\gamma$. Equation (1.390) is therefore the decay function for a critically damped
harmonic oscillator. The critical damping condition $D = 0$ corresponds to $\omega_0 = \gamma/2 = 1/\tau_0$ or $\omega_0 \tau_0 = 1$.

2435 For a *forced oscillator* (driven by a sinusoidal voltage for example), the right hand side of eq.
2436 (1.379) is a time dependent force:

$$2437 \frac{d^2x}{dt^2} + \gamma \frac{dx}{dt} + \omega_0^2 x = f(t), \quad (1.391)$$

2439 and the transform is

$$2440 (s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2) X(s) = F(s). \quad (1.392)$$

2443 The *admittance* $A(s)$ of the system is

$$2444 A(s) \equiv \frac{X(s)}{F(s)} = \frac{1}{s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2} \quad (1.393)$$

2447 whose zeros are associated with *resonance*, and as noted above critical damping occurs when $\gamma=2\omega_0$.
2449 Putting $s=i\omega$ into eq. (1.393) yields

$$2450 A(i\omega) \equiv \frac{X(i\omega)}{F(i\omega)} = \frac{1}{\omega_0^2 - \omega^2 + i\omega\gamma}. \quad (1.394)$$

2452 Examples of A are the complex relative permittivity $\varepsilon^*(i\omega)$ and complex refractive index $n^*(i\omega)$
2454 [related as $\varepsilon^* = n^{*2}$, see Chapter Two].

2456 1.9 Response Functions for Time Derivative Excitations

2457 It commonly happens that relaxation and retardation functions describe the responses to some
2458 form of perturbation and the time derivative of that perturbation. Examples of such pairs are (i) the shear
2459 modulus G [ratio of shear stress to shear strain] and the shear viscosity η [ratio of shear stress to rate of
2460 shear strain], and (ii) the relative permittivity ε [ratio of charge density to electric field (see Chapter 2 for
2461 exact definition)] and the specific electrical conductance σ [ratio of current density (= time derivative of
2462 charge density) to electric field]. Such pairs of functions are clearly related. The relationship is also
2463 simple because the Laplace Transform of a first time derivative is also simple [eqs. (1.297)-(1.298)]:

2464 $LT(df/dt) = sF(s) - F(\infty) = i\omega F(i\omega) - F_\infty$. For example the electrical permittivity
2465 $\varepsilon_0 \varepsilon^*(i\omega) \Leftrightarrow q(t)/V_0$ and conductivity $\sigma^*(i\omega) \Leftrightarrow [dq(t)/dt]/V_0$ are related as
2466 $\varepsilon_0 \varepsilon^*(i\omega) = \sigma^*(i\omega)/i\omega$ (see Chapter Two for details).

2468 1.10 Computing $g(\tau)$ from Frequency Domain Relaxation Functions

2469 Distribution functions $g(\ln\tau)$ can be found from the corresponding functional forms of $Q''(\omega)$ and
2470 $Q'(\omega)$. The derivations of the relations are instructive because they use many of the results discussed so
2471 far. The method of Fuoss and Kirkwood [19] using $Q''(\omega)$ is described first and then extended to include
2472 $Q'(\omega)$, although in order to maintain consistency with the rest of this chapter the Fuoss-Kirkwood

2473 method is slightly modified here. The derived formulae are then applied to several empirical frequency
 2474 domain relaxation functions.

2475 Recall that [eq. (1.373)]

2476

$$2477 \quad Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{\omega \tau}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} \right] d \ln(\tau). \quad (1.395)$$

2478

2479 Let τ_0 be a characteristic time for the relaxation/retardation process and define the variables:

2480

$$2481 \quad T = \ln(\tau / \tau_0), \quad (1.396)$$

2482

$$2483 \quad W = -\ln(\omega \tau_0), \quad (1.397)$$

2484

$$2485 \quad G(T) = g(\ln \tau), \quad (1.398)$$

2486

2487 so that $\omega \tau = \exp(T - W)$ and eq. (1.395) becomes

2488

$$2489 \quad Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{G(T) \exp(T - W)}{1 + \exp[2(T - W)]} dT. \quad (1.399)$$

2490

2491 Now define the *kernel* $K(Z)$

2492

$$2493 \quad K(Z) = \frac{\exp(Z)}{1 + \exp(2Z)} = \frac{\operatorname{sech}(Z)}{2} \quad (Z = X + iY) \quad (1.400)$$

2494

2495 so that

2496

$$2497 \quad Q''(W) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(T) K(T - W) dT. \quad (1.401)$$

2498

2499 Equation (1.401) is the convolution integral for a Fourier transform, eq. (1.311), so that

2500

$$2501 \quad q''(s) = g(s) k(s), \quad (1.402)$$

2502

2503 where

2504

$$2505 \quad q''(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} Q''(W) \exp(isW) dW, \quad (1.403)$$

2506

$$2507 \quad g(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(T) \exp(isT) dT, \quad (1.404)$$

2508

$$2509 \quad k(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} K(X) \exp(isX) dX = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left[\frac{\operatorname{sech}(X)}{2} \right] \exp(isX) dX. \quad (1.405)$$

2510

2511 Rearrangement of eq. (1.402) and taking the inverse Fourier transform yields

2512

$$2513 \quad G(T) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{q''(\omega)}{k(\omega)} \exp(-i\omega T) d\omega, \quad (1.406)$$

2514

2515 so that $G(T)$ can be computed from $q''(s) = q''(i\omega)$ or $Q''(W)$ once $k(\omega)$ is known.2516 To obtain $k(\omega)$ consider eq. (1.405) as part of the contour integral

2517

$$2518 \quad \frac{1}{2} \oint \operatorname{sech}(Z) \exp(isZ) dZ \quad (1.407)$$

2519

2520 and evaluate it using the residue theorem. The contour used by Fuoss and Kirkwood was an infinite rectangle bounded by the real axis, two vertical paths at $X = \pm\infty$, and a path parallel to the real axis at $Y = \infty$.2521 An alternative contour is used here that comprises the real axis between $\pm\infty$ (the desired integral), 2522 and a connecting semicircle in the positive imaginary part of the complex plane $Y > 0$. For the latter the2523 complex exponential $\exp(isZ) = \exp(isX) \exp(-sY)$ is oscillatory with infinite frequency as $X \rightarrow \pm\infty$. A

2524 theorem due to Titchmarsh [13] states that the integral of a function with infinite frequency is zero if the

2525 integral is finite as the argument goes to infinity, as is the case here for the function

2526 $\operatorname{sech}(X) \exp(-Y) = \operatorname{sech}(X)$ along the real axis:

2527

$$2528 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \operatorname{sech}(X) dX = \arctan[\sinh(X)] \Big|_{-\infty}^{+\infty} = \arctan(+\infty) - \arctan[-\infty] = \frac{\pi}{2} - \frac{-\pi}{2} = \pi. \quad (1.408)$$

2529

2530 Thus the semicircular part of the contour integral is indeed zero and the only surviving part of the 2531 contour integral is the desired segment along the real axis (which is not zero because $\exp(iY) = 1$ for2532 $Y = 0$ and is not oscillatory). The contour integral is evaluated using the residue theorem. The poles2533 enclosed by the contour are located on the imaginary Y axis when $\operatorname{sech}(iY) = \sec(Y)$ is infinite, i.e. when2534 $\cos(Y) = 1/\sec(Y) = 0$ that occurs when $Y = (n + 1/2)i\pi$. The residues $c_{-1}(n)$ for the poles of the function2535 $K(Z) = \exp(isX) \operatorname{sech}(Z) / 2 = \exp(isX) / [2 \cosh(Z)]$ are obtained from eq. (1.258) with2536 $a = (n + 1/2)i\pi$, $g = \exp(isY)$ and $h = \cosh(Y) \Rightarrow dh/dY = \sinh(Y)$. Thus for each value of n ,

2537

2538

$$\begin{aligned}
c_{-1}(n) &= \frac{\exp[is(n + \frac{1}{2})i\pi]}{\sinh[(n + \frac{1}{2})i\pi]} = \frac{\exp[is(n + \frac{1}{2})i\pi]}{-i \sin[-(n + \frac{1}{2})i\pi]} = \frac{\exp[-s(n + \frac{1}{2})\pi]}{i \sin[(n + \frac{1}{2})\pi]} \\
&= \frac{\exp[-s(n + \frac{1}{2})\pi]}{i(-1)^n} = -i(-1)^n \exp[-s(n + \frac{1}{2})\pi].
\end{aligned}
\tag{1.409}$$

The sum of residues is therefore a geometric series (eq. (1.12)):

$$\begin{aligned}
S &= \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} c_{-1}(n) = -i \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} (-1)^n \exp[-s(n + \frac{1}{2})\pi] = -i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} [-\exp(s\pi)]^n = \\
&= \frac{-i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right)}{1 + \exp[-s\pi]} = \frac{-i}{\exp[+s\pi/2] + \exp[-s\pi/2]} = -\left(\frac{i}{2}\right) \operatorname{sech}\left(\frac{s\pi}{2}\right),
\end{aligned}
\tag{1.410}$$

so that

$$k(s) = (2\pi i)S/2 = \frac{\pi}{\exp(+s\pi/2) + \exp(-s\pi/2)}.
\tag{1.411}$$

Insertion of eq (1.411) into eq. (1.406) yields

$$G(T) = \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left\{ q''(s) \exp\left[-is\left(T + \frac{i\pi}{2}\right)\right] + q''(s) \exp\left[-is\left(T - \frac{i\pi}{2}\right)\right] \right\} ds,
\tag{1.412}$$

that is the sum of Fourier transforms of $q''(s)$ with complementary variables $(T+i\pi/2)$ and $(T-i\pi/2)$ and multiplied by π^{-1} . The expression for $g[\ln(\tau/\tau_0)]$ (necessarily real and positive) is then obtained by replacing $\ln(\omega\tau_0)$ in $Q''[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]$ with $\ln(\tau/\tau_0) \pm i\pi/2$:

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ Q'' \left[\ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) + \frac{i\pi}{2} \right] + Q'' \left[\ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) - \frac{i\pi}{2} \right] \right\}.
\tag{1.413}$$

For $Q''(\omega\tau_0) = Q''\{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}$ eq. (1.413) becomes

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ Q'' \left[\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) \exp \left(+\frac{i\pi}{2} \right) \right] + Q'' \left[\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) \exp \left(-\frac{i\pi}{2} \right) \right] \right\}.
\tag{1.414}$$

The phase factors $\exp(\pm i\pi/2)$ correspond to a difference in the sign of the imaginary part of the argument of $Q''(z = x+iy)$. The effect of this on the sign of $\operatorname{Re}[Q''(z)]$ is obtained by expanding the factor $\omega\tau/(1+\omega^2\tau^2)$ of eq. (1.395), since $g(\ln\tau)$ is real and positive:

2566

$$2567 \quad \operatorname{Re}\left(\frac{z}{1+z^2}\right) = \operatorname{Re}\left\{\frac{(x+iy)\left[(1+x^2-y^2)-2ixy\right]}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2+4x^2y^2}\right\} = \frac{x\left[(1+x^2-y^2)+2y^2\right]}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2+4x^2y^2}. \quad (1.415)$$

2568

2569 Equation (1.415) contains only the squares of y and is therefore independent of the sign of y . Thus eq.
2570 (1.414) simplifies to

2571

$$2572 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \operatorname{Re}\left\{Q''\left[\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0}\right)\exp\left(+\frac{i\pi}{2}\right)\right]\right\}. \quad (1.416)$$

2573

2574 The term $\exp(i\pi/2)$ is shorthand for $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0}(i + \varepsilon)$ and in most cases can be equated to i . Exceptions occur
2575 when $g(\ln \tau)$ comprises discrete lines (the simplest case of which is the Dirac delta function for a single
2576 relaxation time), or when a power of the frequency ω^n occurs in which case
2577 $i^n = \cos(n\pi/2) + i \sin(n\pi/2)$ should be used.

2578

2579 The derivation of $g(\ln \tau)$ from $Q'(\omega)$ is similar except that a different definition of the kernel $K(Z)$
2580 is needed. Recall that [eq. (1.371)]

2581

$$Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\ln \tau)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} d \ln \tau \quad (a) \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.417)$$

$$Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{\omega^2 \tau^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} \right] d \ln \tau \quad (b) \quad (\text{relaxation})$$

2582

2583 and redefine the retardation kernel as (the relaxation case is considered later)

2584

$$2585 \quad K(Z) = \frac{1}{1 + \exp(2Z)} = \frac{\exp(-Z)}{\exp(-Z) + \exp(Z)} = \frac{1}{2} \exp(-Z) \operatorname{sech}(Z), \quad (1.418)$$

2586

2587 so that

2588

$$2589 \quad k(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(isZ)\exp(-Z)}{\exp(Z) + \exp(-Z)} dZ = \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(isZ)\exp(-Z)\operatorname{sech}(Z) dZ. \quad (1.419)$$

2590

2591 Equation (1.419) can be made a part of a semicircular closed contour as before and evaluated in the
2592 same way, because the semicircular contour integral in the positive imaginary half plane is again zero
2593 (additional exponential attenuation also guarantees this). The poles lie at the same positions on the iY
2594 axis as those of the kernel of the Q'' analysis but the residues are different because of the additional
2595 $\exp(-Z)$ term [cf. eq. (1.409)] that for $Z=(n+1/2)i\pi$ gives residues equal to $i(-1)^n$. Thus the geometric
2596 series corresponding to eq. (1.410) is

2597

$$S = \frac{-i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} [i(-1)^n \exp(s\pi)]^n}{i(-1)^n} = \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \frac{1}{1 - \exp(s\pi)}. \quad (1.420)$$

2599

2600 Thus

2601

$$k(s) = 2\pi i \frac{S}{2} = \frac{i\pi \exp(-s\pi/2)}{1 - \exp(-s\pi)} = \frac{i\pi \exp(-s\pi/2)}{1 - \exp(-s\pi)} = \frac{i\pi}{\exp(+s\pi/2) - \exp(-s\pi/2)}, \quad (1.421)$$

2603

2604 and from eq. (1.406)

2605

$$G(T) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{q''(s)}{k(s)} \exp(-isT) ds \quad (1.422)$$

2607 so that

2608

$$G(T) = \left(\frac{1}{2\pi}\right) (i\pi) \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left\{ q'(s) \exp[-is(T + i\pi/2)] - q'(s) \exp[-is(T - i\pi/2)] \right\} ds \quad (1.423)$$

$$= \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) \text{Im} \left\{ Q' \left[\ln(\tau/\tau_0 + i\pi/2) \right] - Q' \left[\ln(\tau/\tau_0 - i\pi/2) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.425)$$

2611

2612 In this case the sign of $Q'(z)$ changes when the imaginary component y of its argument changes sign:

2613

$$\text{Im} \left(\frac{1}{1+z^2} \right) = \text{Im} \left[\frac{(1+x^2-y^2) - 2ixy}{(1+x^2-y^2) + 4x^2y^2} \right] = \frac{-2xy}{(1+x^2-y^2) + 4x^2y^2}, \quad (1.426)$$

2615

2616 so that

2617

$$g(\ln \tau) = \text{Im} \left\{ Q' \left[(\tau/\tau_0) \exp(i\pi/2) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.427)$$

2619

2620 The same result is obtained for the relaxation form of $Q'(\omega)$. Reversing the signs of T and W so
 2621 that $T = -\ln(\tau/\tau_0) = \ln(\tau_0/\tau)$ and $W = +\ln(\omega\tau_0)$ gives $(\omega\tau)^{-1} = \exp(T-W)$ and the calculation of

2622 the kernel proceeds as before. Substituting $\ln(\tau_0/\tau)$ in $g(\ln\tau)$ for $(\omega\tau_0)^{-1}$ in $Q'(\omega)$ at the end is the
 2623 same as replacing $(\omega\tau_0)$ with $\ln(\tau/\tau_0)$ for the retardation case, except for a change in the sign of

2624 $\text{Im} \left[Q'(\omega\tau_0) \right]$ that compensates for $\exp(\pm i\pi/2) \rightarrow \exp(\mp i\pi/2)$ from the changes in signs of T and W ,

2625 and the change in sign of the imaginary component of $Q'(\omega)$:

2626

$$2627 \quad \operatorname{Im}\left(\frac{z^2}{1+z^2}\right) = \operatorname{Im}\left\{\frac{(x^2 - y^2 + 2ixy)[1 + x^2 - y^2 - 2ixy]}{(1 + x^2 - y^2)^2 + 4x^2y^2}\right\} = \frac{2xy}{(1 + x^2 - y^2)^2 + 4x^2y^2}. \quad (1.428)$$

2628

2629 The expression for $g(\ln\tau)$ in terms of $Q^*(i\omega)$ is most conveniently derived using the Titchmarsh
2630 result [12] that the solution to

2631

$$2632 \quad f(x) = \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{g(u)}{x+u} du \quad (1.429)$$

2633

2634 is

2635

$$2636 \quad g(u) = \frac{i}{2\pi} \{f[u \exp(i\pi)] - f[u \exp(-i\pi)]\}. \quad (1.430)$$

2637

2638 Equation (1.429) is brought into the desired form using the variables

2639

$$x = i\omega\tau_0,$$

$$u = \tau_0 / \tau,$$

$$du = (-\tau_0 / \tau^2) d\tau = (-\tau_0 / \tau) d \ln \tau,$$

$$i\omega\tau = x / u,$$

$$2640 \quad f = Q^* = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau_0} & \text{(retardation)} \\ \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1+i\omega\tau_0} & \text{(relaxation)} \end{cases} \quad (1.431)$$

2641

2642 so that for retardation processes

2643

$$2644 \quad Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\tau_0/\tau)[\tau_0/\tau]}{\tau_0/\tau + i\omega\tau_0} d \ln \tau = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\tau_0/\tau)}{\tau + i\omega\tau^2} d \ln \tau \quad (1.432)$$

2645

2646 and

2647

$$2648 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{-1}{2\pi}\right) \operatorname{Im}\left\{Q^*\left[(\tau_0/\tau)\exp\{+i\pi\}\right] - Q^*\left[(\tau_0/\tau)\exp\{-i\pi\}\right]\right\}. \quad (1.433)$$

2649

2650 The symmetry properties of eq. (1.433) are found by noting that $-\operatorname{Im}[Q^*(i\omega\tau_0)] = \operatorname{Re}[Q''(\omega\tau_0)]$ and
2651 examining eq. (1.415). In this case the different phase factors make it necessary to find the effects of

2652 changing the sign of the real component of the argument, and eq. (1.415) informs us that
 2653 $\text{Re}[Q''(x, iy)] = -\text{Re}[Q''(-x, iy)]$. Thus the final result is

$$2654 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \text{Im}\left\{Q^*\left[\left(\tau_0 / \tau\right) \exp(+i\pi)\right]\right\}. \quad (1.434)$$

2656
 2657 In this case also $\exp(i\pi)$ is shorthand for $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0}(-1 + i\varepsilon)$ and in situations where the imaginary component
 2658 of $Q^*[(\tau_0/\tau)\exp(i\pi)]$ appears to be zero this limiting formula should be used. This again occurs for a
 2659 single relaxation time, for example.

2661 1.11 Distribution Functions

2662 1.11.1 Single Relaxation Time

2663 For an exponential decay function the frequency domain functions are:

$$2665 \quad \frac{Q^*[i\omega] - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau}, \quad (\text{retardation}), \quad (1.435)$$

$$2666 \quad \frac{Q^*[i\omega] - Q_0}{Q_\infty - Q_0} = \frac{i\omega\tau}{1 + i\omega\tau}, \quad (\text{relaxation}), \quad (1.436)$$

$$2667 \quad \frac{Q''[\omega]}{\pm(Q_0 - Q_\infty)} = \frac{\omega\tau}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2}, \quad (+\text{for retardation, } -\text{for relaxation}) \quad (1.437)$$

$$2668 \quad \frac{Q'[\omega] - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2}, \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.438)$$

$$2669 \quad \frac{Q'[\omega] - Q_0}{Q_\infty - Q_0} = \frac{\omega^2\tau^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2}. \quad (\text{relaxation}) \quad (1.439)$$

2670
 2671 A discussion of the physical and mathematical distinctions between relaxation and retardation functions
 2672 is deferred to §1.13.

2673 For convenience the function $Q''(\omega)$ is referred to here as a “Debye peak”: it has a maximum of
 2674 0.5 at $\omega\tau = 1$ and a full-width at half height (FWHH) that is computed from $Q''(\omega) = 0.25$:

$$2676 \quad \frac{\omega\tau}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} = 0.25 \Rightarrow (\omega\tau)^2 - 4\omega\tau + 1 = 0 \Rightarrow \omega\tau = 2 \pm (3)^{1/2} = 0.268 \text{ and } 3.732, \quad (1.440)$$

2677
 2678 so that the FWHH of the Debye peak when plotted on a $\log_{10}(\omega)$ scale is $\log_{10}(3.732/0.268) \approx 1.144$
 2679 decades. This peak is very broad compared with resonance peaks and the resolution of adjacent peaks is
 2680 correspondingly much poorer. For example the sum of two Debye peaks of equal height will exhibit a
 2681 single combined peak for peak separations of up to $(3 + 2^{3/2}) \approx 5.83 \approx 0.766$ decades. The mathematical
 2682 details of computing this separation are given in Appendix B1. For two peaks of different amplitudes the
 2683 asymmetry makes the mathematics intractable. A numerical analysis for two peaks with amplitudes A
 2684 and $2A$ shows that a peak separation of greater than about 1.2 decades is required for incipient
 2685 resolution, defined here as an inflection point between the peaks with zero slope. Details for other

2686 amplitude ratios are given in Appendix B2, where two empirical and approximate equations are given
 2687 that relate these amplitude ratios to the component peak separations for resolution. For three peaks of
 2688 equal amplitude their separation from one another for resolution (once again defined as the occurrence
 2689 of minima between the maxima) involves analyzing an intractable quintic equation. Distributions of
 2690 relaxation or retardation times that comprise a number of delta functions separated by a decade or less
 2691 will therefore produce smoothly varying loss peaks without any ripples to indicate the underlying
 2692 discontinuous distribution function. Thus it is not surprising that as noted in §1.9.5.4 different
 2693 distribution functions will sometimes produce experimentally indistinguishable frequency domain
 2694 functions. This possibility goes unrecognized by too many researchers.

2695 Complex plane plots of Q' vs. Q'' are often useful for data analysis. In the dielectric literature
 2696 such plots are known as Cole-Cole plots. For the retardation eqs. (1.437) - (1.438) the plots are semi-
 2697 circles of radius $(Q_0 - Q_\infty)/2$ centered at $\{(Q_0 + Q_\infty)/2, 0\}$:

$$2699 \quad Q''^2 + \left[\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty) - Q' \right]^2 = \frac{1}{4}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2, \quad (1.441)$$

2700 where Q' is along the x -axis and Q'' is along the y -axis. Equation (1.441) is derived in Appendix C as a
 2701 special case of the Cole-Cole distribution function (§1.12.4).

2703 The distribution function for a single relaxation/retardation time τ_0 is a Dirac delta function
 2704 located at $\tau = \tau_0$. It is instructive to demonstrate this from the formulae given above. From
 2705 $Q''(\omega\tau_0) = \omega\tau_0 / (1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2)$ one obtains from eq (1.416) the unphysical result that
 2706 $g(\ln \tau) = \text{Re} \left[(i\tau / \tau_0) / (1 - \tau^2 / \tau_0^2) \right] = 0$. Applying $\exp(i\pi/2) \rightarrow \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} (i + \varepsilon)$ provides the correct result
 2707 (for convenience τ / τ_0 is replaced here by θ):

$$2709 \quad \begin{aligned} \frac{\omega\tau_0}{1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2} &\rightarrow \text{Re} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\theta(i + \varepsilon)}{1 + (i + \varepsilon)^2 \theta^2} \right] \right\} = \text{Re} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\theta(i + \varepsilon)[1 - \theta^2 - 2i\varepsilon\theta^2]}{1 - \theta^2} \right] \right\} \\ &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\varepsilon\theta(1 - \theta^2) + 2\varepsilon\theta^3}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} \right] = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\varepsilon\theta(1 + \theta^2)}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} \right] = \delta(\theta - 1). \end{aligned} \quad (1.442)$$

2710 The proof of the last equality in eq. (1.442) is given in Appendix D. For $Q'(\omega\tau_0) = 1 / (1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2)$,

$$2713 \quad \begin{aligned} \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2} &\rightarrow -\text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{2}{1 + (i + \varepsilon)^2 \theta^2} \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{2(1 - \theta^2) - 4i\varepsilon\theta^2}{(1 - \theta^2)} \right] \right\} \\ &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{2\varepsilon\theta^2}{(1 - \theta^2)} \right] = \delta(\theta - 1) \end{aligned} \quad (1.443)$$

2714 For $Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = 1 / (1 + i\omega\tau_0)$,

2716

$$\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau_0} &= \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{1}{1+(-1+i\varepsilon)\theta} \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{1-\theta+i\varepsilon\theta}{(1-\theta)^2} \right] \right\} \\
&= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\varepsilon\theta}{(1-\theta)^2} \right] = \delta(\theta-1).
\end{aligned}
\tag{1.444}$$

All three of these limiting functions are infinite at $\theta=1$ and it is readily confirmed numerically that they are indeed Dirac delta functions. It is also easy (albeit tedious) to demonstrate this algebraically and this is done for eq. (1.442) in Appendix D, where it is shown that the area under the peak is indeed unity when $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$.

1.11.2 Logarithmic Gaussian

This function is used in lieu of the linear Gaussian distribution because the latter is too narrow to describe most experimental relaxation data. The log Gaussian function is [cf. eq. (1.79)]

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left[\frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma_\tau} \right] \exp \left\{ \frac{-[\ln(\tau/\tau_0)]^2}{2\sigma_\tau^2} \right\}
\tag{1.445}$$

that has average relaxation times $\langle \tau^n \rangle$ of

$$\langle \tau^n \rangle = \tau_0^n \exp \left(\frac{n^2 \sigma_\tau^2}{2} \right),
\tag{1.446}$$

for all n (positive or negative, integer or noninteger). Note that $\langle \tau \rangle \langle 1/\tau \rangle = \exp(\sigma_\tau^2) > 1$, consistent with eq. (1.333).

The log gaussian function can arise in a physically reasonable way from a Gaussian distribution of Arrhenius activation energies (see §1.4.1.1):

$$g(E_a) = \left[\frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma_E} \right] \exp \left\{ \frac{-(E_a - \langle E_a \rangle)^2}{2\sigma_E^2} \right\}.
\tag{1.447}$$

Note that $g(E_a) \rightarrow \delta(\langle E_a \rangle - E_a)$ as $\sigma_E \rightarrow 0$. From the Arrhenius relation $\ln(\tau/\tau_0) = E_a/RT$ the standard deviations in $g(\tau)$ and $g(E_a)$ are related as

$$\sigma_\tau = \frac{\sigma_E}{RT},
\tag{1.448}$$

so that a constant σ_E will produce a temperature dependent σ_τ that increases with decreasing temperature.

2748 1.11.3 Fuoss-Kirkwood

2749 In the same paper in which the expression for $g(\ln\tau)$ in terms of $Q''(\omega)$ was derived, Fuoss and
 2750 Kirkwood [19] introduced an empirical function for $Q''(\omega)$. These authors noted that the single
 2751 relaxation time expression for $Q''(\omega)$ could be expressed as a hyperbolic secant function:
 2752

$$2753 \quad Q''(\omega) = \frac{\omega\tau_0}{1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2} = \frac{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]}{1 + \{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^2} = \frac{1}{\{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^{+1} + \{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^{-1}} \quad (1.449)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{sech}[\ln(\omega\tau_0)].$$

2754 Since loss functions are almost always broader than the single relaxation time (Debye) form they
 2755 proposed that the $\omega\tau_0$ axis simply be stretched,
 2756

$$2757 \quad Q''(\omega) = \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) \operatorname{sech}\left[\kappa \ln(\omega\tau_0)\right], \quad 0 < \kappa \leq 1 \quad (1.450)$$

2759 that has a maximum of $\kappa/2$ at $\omega\tau_0 = 1$ (since the y -axis is uniformly stretched by a factor $1/\kappa$ the
 2760 maximum must also decrease by a factor κ for the area to be the same). The full width at half height
 2761 (FWHH) Δ_{FK} of $Q''(\log\omega)$ is approximately given (in decades) by
 2762

$$2763 \quad \Delta_{FK} \approx \frac{1.14}{\kappa}. \quad (1.451)$$

2764 that is accurate to within about ± 0.1 for Δ . The distribution function from eq. (1.423) is then
 2765
 2766

$$2767 \quad g(\ln\tau) = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re}\left[Q''(\kappa T + i\kappa\pi/2)\right] = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re}\left[\operatorname{sech}(\kappa T + i\kappa\pi/2)\right] \quad (1.452)$$

2769 where $T = \ln(\tau/\tau_0)$ as before. Invoking the relation
 2770

$$2771 \quad \operatorname{sech}(x + iy) = \frac{1}{\cosh(x + iy)} = \frac{1}{\cosh(x)\cos(y) + i\sinh(x)\sin(y)} \quad (1.453)$$

2773 yields
 2774
 2775

$$2776 \quad g(\ln\tau) = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re}\left\{\frac{\cosh(\kappa T)\cos(\kappa\pi/2) - i\sinh(\kappa T)\sin(\kappa\pi/2)}{\cosh^2(\kappa T)\cos^2(\kappa\pi/2) + \sinh^2(\kappa T)\sin^2(\kappa\pi/2)}\right\}. \quad (1.454)$$

2777 Equation (1.454) can be expressed in other forms using the identities $\cos^2(\theta) + \sin^2(\theta) = 1$ and
 2778 $\cosh^2(\theta) - \sinh^2(\theta) = 1$. One of these was cited by Fuoss and Kirkwood themselves:
 2779
 2780

$$2781 \quad g_{FK}(\ln \tau) = \frac{2 \cosh \left[\kappa \ln \left(\tau / \tau_0 \right) \right] \cos(\kappa \pi / 2)}{\cos^2(\kappa \pi / 2) + \sinh^2 \left[\kappa \ln \left(\tau / \tau_0 \right) \right]}. \quad (1.455)$$

2782

2783 There are no closed expressions for $Q^*(i\omega)$, $Q'(\omega)$ or $\phi(t)$ for the Fuoss-Kirkwood distribution.

2784

2785 1.11.4 Cole-Cole

2786 The Cole-Cole function is specified in the frequency domain as [20]

2787

$$2788 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1 + (i\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}} \quad (0 < \alpha' \leq 1), \quad (1.456)$$

2789

2790 where α' has been used rather than the original $(1-\alpha)$ so that, as with the parameters of the other2791 functions considered here, Debye behavior is recovered as $\alpha' \rightarrow 1$ rather than $\alpha \rightarrow 0$. *This difference*2792 *should be remembered when comparing the formulae here with those in the literature.* Expanding eq.

2793 (1.456) gives

2794

$$2795 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]} \\ = \frac{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) - i \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]}{\left[1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) \right]^2 + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'} \sin^2(\alpha'\pi/2)}, \quad (1.457)$$

2796

2797 and separating the imaginary and real components yields

2798

$$2799 \quad Q''(\omega) = \frac{(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + 2(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'}} = \frac{\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{(\omega\tau_0)^{-\alpha'} + 2\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}} \\ = \frac{\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{2 \left\{ \cosh \left[\alpha \ln(\omega\tau_0) \right] + \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}} \quad (1.458)$$

2800

2801 and

$$2802 \quad Q'(\omega) = \frac{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + 2(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'}}. \quad (1.459)$$

2803

2804 The function $g_{CC}(\ln \tau)$ is obtained from eq. (1.413) and placing $(-1)^{\alpha'} = \cos(\alpha'\pi) + i \sin(\alpha'\pi)$:

2805

$$\begin{aligned}
g_{CC}(\ln \tau) &= \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \operatorname{Im} \left\{ 1 + \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \left[\cos(\alpha' \pi) + i \sin(\alpha' \pi) \right] \right\}^{-1} \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \left[\frac{\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha' \pi)}{1 + 2 \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{2\alpha'}} \right] \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{2\pi} \right) \left[\frac{\sin(\alpha' \pi)}{\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)] + \cos(\alpha' \pi)} \right].
\end{aligned} \tag{1.460}$$

The distribution $g_{CC}(\ln \tau)$ is symmetric about $\ln(\tau_0)$ since $\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)] = \cosh[-\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)]$. The function $Q''(\ln \omega)$ is symmetric for the same reason; its maximum value at $\tau = \tau_0$ is

$$Q''_{\max} = \frac{1}{2} \tan(\alpha' \pi / 4). \tag{1.461}$$

The FWHH of $Q''(\log \omega)$ is approximately given (in decades) by

$$\Delta_{CC} \approx -0.32 + \frac{1.58}{\alpha'}, \tag{1.462}$$

that is accurate to within about ± 0.1 in Δ . Elimination of $(\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'}$ between eqs. (1.458) and (1.459) yields (Appendix C)

$$(Q' - \frac{1}{2})^2 + [Q'' + \frac{1}{2} \cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2)]^2 = [\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{cosec}(\alpha' \pi / 2)]^2, \tag{1.463}$$

that is the equation of a circle in the $Q' - iQ''$ plane centered at $[\frac{1}{2}, -\frac{1}{2} \cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2)]$ with radius $\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{cosec}(\alpha' \pi / 2)$. The upper half of this circle ($Q'' > 0$ as physically required) is known as a *Cole-Cole plot*. Since $\cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2) = \tan[(1 - \alpha') \pi / 2]$ the center is seen to lie on a line emanating from the origin and making an angle $-(1 - \alpha') \pi / 2$ with the real axis. There is no closed expression for the Cole-Cole form for $\phi(t)$.

The Cole-Cole and Fuoss Kirkwood functions for $Q''(\omega)$ are similar and various approximate expressions relating κ and α have been proposed. For example equating the two expressions for Q''_{\max} gives $\kappa = \tan(\alpha' \pi / 4)$ and equating the limiting low and high frequency power law for each function gives $\kappa = \alpha'$.

2832 1.11.5 Davidson-Cole

2833 Among all the functions discussed here the Davidson-Cole (DC) function is unique in having
 2834 closed forms for the distribution function $g(\ln\tau)$, the decay function $\phi(t)$, and the complex response
 2835 function $Q^*(i\omega)$. The DC function for $Q^*(i\omega)$ is [21]

$$2837 \quad Q_{DC}^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{(1+i\omega\tau_0)^\gamma} \quad 0 < \gamma \leq 1. \quad (1.464)$$

2838

2839 The real and imaginary components of $Q_{DC}^*(i\omega)$ are obtained by putting $(1+i\omega\tau_0) = r \exp(i\phi)$ so that

$$2840 \quad r = (1 + \omega^2 \tau_0^2)^{1/2} \quad \text{and} \quad \phi = \arctan(\omega\tau_0). \quad \text{Then}$$

2841

$$2842 \quad \begin{aligned} (1+i\omega\tau_0)^{-\gamma} &= r^{-\gamma} [\exp(-i\gamma\phi)] = r^{-\gamma} [\cos(\gamma\phi) - i \sin(\gamma\phi)] \\ &= [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma [\cos(\gamma\phi) - i \sin(\gamma\phi)], \end{aligned} \quad (1.465)$$

2843

2844 so that

2845

$$2846 \quad Q'(\omega\tau_0) = [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma \cos(\gamma\phi), \quad (1.466)$$

2847

2848 and

2849

$$2850 \quad Q''(\omega\tau_0) = [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma \sin(\gamma\phi). \quad (1.467)$$

2851

2852 The maximum in $Q''(\omega)$ occurs at $\omega_{\max} \tau_0 = \tan\{\pi/[2(1+\gamma)]\}$, and the limiting low and high frequency
 2853 slopes $d\ln Q''/d\ln\omega$ are $+1$ and $-\gamma$, respectively. The Cole-Cole plot of Q'' vs. Q' is asymmetric, having
 2854 the shape of a semicircle at low frequencies and a limiting slope of $dQ''/dQ' = -\gamma\pi/2$ at high frequencies.
 2855 An approximate value of γ is obtained from the FWHH (in decades) of $Q''[\log_{10}(\omega)]$, Δ , by the empirical
 2856 relation

2857

$$2858 \quad \gamma^{-1} \approx -1.2067 + 1.6715\Delta + 0.222569\Delta^2 \quad (0.15 \leq \gamma \leq 1.0; 1.14 \leq \Delta \leq 3.3). \quad (1.468)$$

2859

2860 The decay function $\phi(t)$ is derived from eq. (1.378) and replacing the variable $i\omega$ with s :

2861

$$2862 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = Q^*(s) = \frac{1}{(1+s\tau_0)^\gamma} = \left[\frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma (s + \tau_0^{-1})^\gamma} \right] = LT \left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right). \quad (1.469)$$

2863

2864 The inverse Laplace transform $(LT)^{-1}$ of the central term in eq. (1.469) is obtained from the generic
 2865 expression

2866

$$2867 \quad LT^{-1} \left[\frac{\Gamma(k)}{(s+a)^k} \right] = LT^{-1} \left[\frac{\Gamma(k)}{a^k (1+s/a)^k} \right] = t^{k-1} \exp(-at) \quad (1.470)$$

2868
2869 that, when applied using the variables $a = 1/\tau_0$ and $k = \gamma$ in eq. (1.470), yields
2870

$$2871 \quad \left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) = LT^{-1} \left[\frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma (s + \tau_0^{-1})^\gamma} \right] = \frac{t^{\gamma-1}}{\tau_0^\gamma \Gamma(\gamma)} \exp(-t/\tau_0). \quad (1.471)$$

2872
2873 Integration of eq. (1.471) from 0 to t yields
2874

$$2875 \quad -\phi(t) + \phi(0) = 1 - \phi(t) = \frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma \Gamma(\gamma)} \int_0^t t'^{\gamma-1} \exp(-t'/\tau_0) dt', \quad (1.472)$$

2876
2877 and substituting $x = t'/\tau_0$ so that $dt' = \tau_0 dx$ and $t'^{(\gamma-1)} = x^{(\gamma-1)} \tau_0^{(\gamma-1)}$ yields
2878

$$2879 \quad 1 - \phi(t) = \frac{1}{\Gamma(\gamma)} \int_0^{t/\tau_0} x^{\gamma-1} \exp(-x) dx = G(\gamma, t/\tau_0), \quad (1.473)$$

2880
2881 where $G(\gamma, t/\tau_0)$ is the incomplete gamma function [eq. (1.34)] that varies between zero and unity. The
2882 Cole-Davidson decay function is therefore
2883

$$2884 \quad \phi(t/\tau_0) = 1 - G(\gamma, t/\tau_0). \quad (1.474)$$

2885
2886 The Davidson-Cole distribution function $g_{DC}(\ln \tau)$ is obtained from $Q^*(i\omega)$ using eq. (1.423):
2887

$$2888 \quad g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[(1 - \tau_0/\tau)^{-\gamma} \right]. \quad (1.475)$$

2889
2890 The quantity $\left[(1 - \tau_0/\tau)^\gamma \right]$ is real for $\tau_0/\tau < 1$ so that $g_{DC}[\ln(\tau) > \tau_0] = 0$. For $\tau_0/\tau \geq 1$
2891

$$2892 \quad g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[(1 - \tau_0/\tau)^{-\gamma} \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau - \tau_0} \right)^\gamma \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[\left(\frac{-\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] \quad (1.476)$$

$$= \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[(-1)^\lambda \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left\{ \left[(\cos(\gamma\pi) + i \sin(\gamma\pi)) \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] \right\},$$

2893 so that
2894

$$g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \begin{cases} \frac{\sin(\gamma\pi)}{\pi} \left[\frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right]^\gamma & \tau \leq \tau_0 \\ 0 & \tau > \tau_0. \end{cases} \quad (1.477)$$

2896

2897 The average relaxation times $\langle \tau^n \rangle$ are:

2898

$$\langle \tau^n \rangle = \left(\frac{\tau_0^n}{n} \right) \frac{\Gamma(n+\gamma)}{\Gamma(n)\Gamma(\gamma)} = \frac{\tau_0^n}{nB(\gamma, n)}, \quad (1.478)$$

2900

2901 where $B(\gamma, n)$ is the beta function (eq. (1.32)). Two examples of $\langle \tau^n \rangle$ are

2902

$$\langle \tau \rangle = \gamma\tau_0,$$

2903

$$\langle \tau^2 \rangle = \left(\frac{\tau_0^2}{2} \right) \gamma(1+\gamma). \quad (1.479)$$

2904

2905 1.11.6 Glarum Model

2906 This is a defect diffusion model [22] that yields a nonexponential decay function and is the only
 2907 one discussed here that is not empirical. Rather it is derived from specific physical assumptions (some of
 2908 which were introduced for mathematical convenience). The model comprises a one dimensional array of
 2909 dipoles each of which can relax either by reorientation to give an exponential decay function or by the
 2910 arrival of a diffusing defect of some sort that instantly relaxes the dipole. The decay function is given by
 2911

$$\phi(t) = \exp(-t/\tau_0) [1 - P(t)] \quad (1.480)$$

2913

2914 so that

2915

$$\frac{-\phi(t)}{dt} = \frac{1}{\tau_0} \phi(t) + \exp(-t/\tau_0) \frac{dP(t)}{dt}, \quad (1.481)$$

2917

2918 where τ_0 is the single relaxation time for dipole orientation and $P(t)$ is the probability of a defect
 2919 arriving at time t . Assuming that only the nearest defect at $t = 0$ needs be considered and that it lies a
 2920 distance ℓ from the dipole, an expression for $P(t)$ is obtained from the solution to a one dimensional
 2921 diffusion problem with a boundary condition of complete absorption [23]:

2922

$$\frac{dP(t, \ell)}{dt} = \left[\frac{\ell}{(4\pi D)^{1/2}} \right] t^{-3/2} \exp\left[\frac{-\ell^2}{4Dt} \right], \quad (1.482)$$

2924

2925 where D is the diffusion coefficient of the defect. The probability $P(\ell)d\ell$ that the nearest defect is at a
 2926 distance between ℓ and $\ell+d\ell$ is obtained by assuming a spatial distribution of defects given by

2927

$$2928 \quad P(\ell)d\ell = \left(\frac{1}{\ell_0}\right) \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\ell}{\ell_0}\right)\right] d\ell, \quad (1.483)$$

2929

2930 where ℓ_0 is the average value of ℓ and $1/(2\ell_0)$ is the average number of defects per unit length.
2931 Averaging $dP(t,\ell)/dt$ over values of t, ℓ that are distributed according to eq. (1.483) yields

2932

$$2933 \quad \frac{dP(t)}{dt} = \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\}, \quad (1.484)$$

2934

2935 and substitution of this expression into eq. (1.481) gives

2936

$$2937 \quad \frac{d\phi(t)}{dt} = \frac{1}{\tau_0} \phi(t) + \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0}\right)\right] \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\}. \quad (1.485)$$

2938

2939 The Laplace transform of $-d\phi/dt$ is $Q^*(i\omega)$ and that of $\phi(t)$ is obtained from re-arrangement of the
2940 expression for the Laplace transform of a time derivative [eq. (1.297)]:

2941

$$2942 \quad LT[\phi(t)] = \frac{1}{s} \left[LT\left(\frac{d\phi(t)}{dt}\right) \right] + 1 = \frac{1}{i\omega} [1 - Q^*(i\omega)]. \quad (1.486)$$

2943

2944 Laplace transformation of eq. (1.485) yields ($s=i\omega$)

2945

$$2946 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} [1 - Q^*(i\omega)] + \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} LT\left[\exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0}\right)\right] \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\} \right] \quad (1.487)$$

2947

2948 Inserting the Laplace transform of eq. (1.487) [eq. (A25) in Appendix A] yields after minor re-
2949 arrangement

2950

$$2951 \quad Q^*(i\omega) \left[\frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} + 1 \right] - i\omega\tau_0 = \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{\left[\left(\frac{1}{\tau_0} \right) + i\omega \right]^{1/2} + \left(D / \ell_0^2 \right)^{1/2}} \right\}, \quad (1.488)$$

2952

2953 so that

2954

$$2955 \quad Q^*(i\omega) \left[\frac{1 + i\omega\tau_0}{i\omega\tau_0} \right] = \frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} + \left(\frac{D\tau_0}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{\left[1 + i\omega\tau_0 \right]^{1/2} + \left(D\tau_0 / \ell_0^2 \right)^{1/2}} \right\}. \quad (1.489)$$

2956

2957 Equation (1.489) is simplified by introducing the dimensionless parameters

2958

$$2959 \quad a = \frac{\ell_0^2}{D\tau}, \quad a_0 = \frac{\ell_0^2}{D\tau_0} \quad (1.490)$$

2960

2961 to give, after multiplying through by $i\omega\tau_0/(1+i\omega\tau_0)$,

2962

$$2963 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau_0} + \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1+i\omega\tau_0} \left\{ \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{[1+i\omega\tau_0]^{1/2} + a_0^{1/2}} \right\}. \quad (1.491)$$

2964

2965 The distribution function is obtained by applying eq. (1.434) to eq. (1.491) and noting that
 2966 $(1/\tau)\exp|+i\pi| = -1/\tau$. Substituting i for $(-1)^{1/2}$ then yields:

2967

$$2968 \quad g_G(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{1-\tau_0/\tau} - \left(\frac{\tau_0/\tau}{1-\tau_0/\tau} \right) \frac{1}{[1+a_0^{1/2}(1-\tau_0/\tau)^{1/2}]} \right\}. \quad (1.492)$$

2969

2970 Replacing τ_0/τ by a/a_0 and rearranging yields

2971

$$2972 \quad g_G(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0}{a_0-a} - \frac{a}{(a_0-a)[1+(a_0-a)^{1/2}]} \right\} = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0[1+(a_0-a)^{1/2}]-a}{(a_0-a)[1+(a_0-a)^{1/2}]} \right\}. \quad (1.493)$$

2973

2974 The expression enclosed in the $\{ \}$ braces is real for $a < a_0$ whence $g_G(\ln \tau) = 0$. For $a > a_0$ insertion of $-i$ for
 2975 $(-1)^{1/2}$ when it occurs (to ensure $g_G(\ln \tau)$ is positive) yields

2976

$$2977 \quad \begin{aligned} g_G(\ln \tau) &= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0[1-i(a_0-a)^{1/2}]-a}{-(a-a_0)[1-i(a-a_0)^{1/2}]} \right\} \\ &= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{\{(a-a_0) + ia_0(a-a_0)^{1/2}\}}{(a_0-a)[1-i(a-a_0)^{1/2}]} \right\}, \\ &= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{(a-a_0)^{1/2}[(a-a_0)^{1/2} + ia_0][1+i(a-a_0)^{1/2}]}{(a-a_0)[1+a-a_0]} \right\} \\ &= \frac{a}{\pi(a-a_0)^{1/2}[1+a-a_0]} \end{aligned} \quad (1.494)$$

2978

2979 so that the final result is

2980

$$g_G(\ln \tau) = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{\pi(a-a_0)^{1/2}} \left(\frac{a}{(a-a_0+1)} \right) & a \geq a_0 \\ 0 & a < a_0. \end{cases} \quad (1.495)$$

The shape of the distribution is seen to be determined by a_0 that can be regarded as the ratio of a diffusional relaxation time ℓ_0^2/D and the dipole orientation relaxation time τ_0 . Glarum noted that the three special cases of $a_0 \gg 1$, $a_0=1$ and $a_0=0$ correspond to a single relaxation time, a Davidson-Cole distribution with $\gamma=0.5$ and a Cole-Cole distribution with $\alpha=\alpha'=0.5$, respectively. For $a_0=1$ the Glarum and Davidson-Cole distributions are similar but with the Glarum function for $Q''(\omega)$ having a small high frequency excess over the Davidson-Cole function. An approximate relation between a_0 and the Davidson-Cole parameter γ is obtained by expanding the two expressions for $Q^*(i\omega)$. The linear approximation to eq. (1.491) for the Glarum function is:

$$Q^*(i\omega) \approx (1-i\omega\tau_0) + \frac{i\omega\tau_0(1-i\omega\tau_0)}{1+a_0^{1/2}} \approx 1 - \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1+a_0^{1/2}} = \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{1+a_0^{1/2}}, \quad (1.496)$$

comparison of which with the linear approximation to the Davidson-Cole function yields

$$Q^*(i\omega) \approx 1 - \gamma(i\omega\tau_0) \quad (1.497)$$

so that

$$\gamma \approx \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{1+a_0^{1/2}}. \quad (1.498)$$

As noted above this relation is exact for $a_0=1$ ($\gamma=0.5$) and $a_0 \gg 1$ ($\gamma=1$). If the dipole and defect relaxation times have different activation energies the distribution g_G will be temperature dependent. This is not necessarily so however if the relaxing dipole is an ion hopping between adjacent sites and the defect is the same type of ion that is diffusing.

1.11.7 Havriliak-Negami

A trivial combination of the Cole-Cole and Davidson-Cole equations yields the two parameter Havriliak-Negami equation [24]

$$Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = \frac{1}{[1+(i\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}]^\gamma} \quad (0 < \alpha' \leq 1, 0 < \gamma \leq 1). \quad (1.499)$$

Inserting the relation $i^{\alpha'} = \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)$ into eq. (1.499) yields [24]

$$\begin{aligned}
Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) &= \left\{ 1 + [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)](\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \right\}^{-\gamma} \\
&= \left\{ 1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}^{-\gamma} \\
&= \frac{\left\{ 1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) - i(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}^{\gamma}}{\left\{ [(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]^2 + [1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)]^2 \right\}^{\gamma/2}} \equiv R^2
\end{aligned} \tag{1.500}$$

so that

$$Q'(\omega\tau_0) = R^{-\gamma} \cos(\gamma\theta), \tag{1.501}$$

$$Q''(\omega\tau_0) = R^{-\gamma} \sin(\gamma\theta), \tag{1.502}$$

where

$$\theta = \arctan \left[\frac{(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)} \right]. \tag{1.503}$$

The distribution function is then

$$\begin{aligned}
g_{HN}(\ln \tau) &= \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \left[1 + \left(\frac{-\tau_0}{\tau} \right)^{\alpha'} \right]^{-\gamma} \right\} = \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \left[1 + T^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha'\pi) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi)] \right]^{-\gamma} \right\} \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) - iT^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi)}{1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}} \right\} \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{[\cos \theta - i \sin \theta]^{\gamma}}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{\gamma/2}} \right\} \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{[\cos(\gamma\theta) - i \sin(\gamma\theta)]}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{\gamma/2}} \right\},
\end{aligned} \tag{1.504}$$

so that

$$g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \left\{ \frac{\sin(\gamma\theta)}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{1/2}} \right\} \tag{1.505}$$

with

$$\theta = \arcsin \left\{ \frac{T^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi)}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{1/2}} \right\}, \tag{1.506}$$

$$3035 \quad \theta = \arccos \left\{ \frac{1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi)}{\left[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + T^{2\alpha'}\right]^{1/2}} \right\}, \quad (1.507)$$

3036
3037 and
3038

$$3039 \quad \theta = \arctan \left\{ \frac{T^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha' \pi)}{\left[1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi)\right]} \right\}, \quad (1.508)$$

3040
3041 where as before $T = \tau_0/\tau$ and the denominator of eq. (1.505) is real and positive. For $\alpha' = 1$ eq. (1.506)
3042 reveals that θ is either 0 or π [since $\sin(\alpha' \pi) = \sin(\theta) = 0$] but provides no information on how the
3043 ambiguity is to be resolved. On the other hand, eq. (1.507) yields
3044

$$3045 \quad \cos \theta = \frac{1 - T}{(1 - 2T + T^2)^{1/2}} = \frac{1 - T}{\pm(1 - T)}, \quad (1.509)$$

3046
3047 so that whether θ is 0 or π depends on which sign of the square root is chosen. The positive square root
3048 corresponds to $\theta = 0$ ($\cos \theta = +1$) and the negative root yields $\theta = \pi$ ($\cos \theta = -1$). Equation (1.505) reveals
3049 that $g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = 0$ for $\theta = 0$, for which $(1 - T) > 0$ (since the argument of the denominator must be real)
3050 so that $\tau > \tau_0$. Also $\tau < \tau_0$ for $\theta = \pi$ ($1 - T) < 0$. These conditions correspond to the Davidson-Cole
3051 distribution eq. (1.477), as required. For $\gamma = 1$ eq. (1.505) yields the Cole-Cole distribution by simple
3052 inspection.

3053 Consider now $\alpha' = \gamma = 0.5$ for which

$$3054 \quad \theta = \arcsin \left(\frac{T^{1/2}}{1 + T^{1/2}} \right) = \arccos \left(\frac{1}{1 + T^{1/2}} \right). \quad (1.510)$$

3056
3057 Equation (1.505) then yields
3058

$$3059 \quad g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = \frac{\sin(\theta/2)}{\pi(1+T)^{1/4}} = \frac{[(1 - \cos \theta)/2]^{1/2}}{\pi(1+T)^{1/4}} = \frac{[1 - 1/(1+T)^{1/2}]^{1/2}}{2^{1/2} \pi(1+T)^{1/4}} \quad (1.511)$$

$$= \left(\frac{1}{2^{1/2} \pi} \right) \left[\frac{1}{(1+T)^{1/2}} - \frac{1}{(1+T)} \right]^{1/2} = \left(\frac{1}{2^{1/2} \pi} \right) \left[\frac{(1+T)^{1/2} - 1}{(1+T)} \right].$$

3060
3061 Note that the argument of the square root is always positive for $T > 0$ and the root itself is therefore real,
3062 as required. Equating the differential of eq. (1.511) to zero yields a maximum in $g_{HN}(\ln \tau)$ of
3063 magnitude $(2^{2/3} \pi)^{-1}$ at $T = 3$. Integration of eq. (1.511) yields unity, as also required (easily
3064 demonstrated after a change of variable from $(1 + T)$ to x^2).

The HN function is often found to provide the best fit to experimental data but this might just be a statistical effect because it has two adjustable parameters (α' and γ) compared with just one for the other most often used asymmetric distributions [Davidson-Cole (§1.12.5) and Williams-Watt (§1.12.8 below)].

1.11.8 Williams-Watt

This function is also known as Kohlrausch-Williams-Watt (KWW) after Kohlrausch's initial introduction of it [25,26] for other phenomena. Williams and Watt [27] found it independently and were the first to apply it to dielectric relaxation and since then it has been used to analyze or characterize many other relaxation phenomena – thus it is referred to as WW here. It is defined by

$$\phi_{ww}(t) = \exp\left[-(t/\tau_0)^\beta\right] \quad 0 < \beta \leq 1. \quad (1.512)$$

None of the functions $g_{ww}(\ln\tau)$, $Q^*(i\omega)$, $Q''(i\omega)$, or $Q'(i\omega)$ can be written in closed form except when $\beta = 0.5$:

$$Q^*(i\omega) = \left[\frac{\pi^{1/2}(1-i)}{(8\omega\tau_0)^{1/2}} \right] \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(iz) \quad z \equiv \frac{1+i}{(8\omega\tau_0)^{1/2}}, \quad (1.513)$$

$$g_{ww}(\ln\tau) = \left(\frac{\tau}{4\pi\tau_0} \right)^{1/2} \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{4\tau_0}\right)\right]. \quad (1.514)$$

Tables of $w = \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(iz)$ are available [4] and the function is contained in some software packages. The average relaxation times obtained from eq. (1.368) are:

$$\langle \tau^n \rangle = \frac{\tau_0^n}{\Gamma(n)\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{n}{\beta}\right) = \frac{\tau_0^n}{\Gamma(n+1)} \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{n}{\beta}\right), \quad (1.515)$$

specific examples of which are

$$\begin{aligned} \langle \tau \rangle &= \frac{\tau_0}{\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{1}{\beta}\right) = \tau_0 \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{1}{\beta}\right), \\ \langle \tau^2 \rangle &= \frac{\tau_0^2}{\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{2}{\beta}\right) = \tau_0^2 \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{2}{\beta}\right). \end{aligned} \quad (1.516)$$

The full width at half height (Δ in decades) of $g_{ww}(\log_{10}\tau)$ is roughly

$$\Delta \approx \frac{1.27}{\beta} - 0.8, \quad (1.517)$$

3097 that is accurate to about ± 0.1 in Δ for $0.15 \leq \beta \leq 0.6$ but gives $\Delta \approx 0.5$ rather than 1.44 for $\beta=1$. A more
 3098 accurate relation between β and the FWHH (in decades) of $Q''(\log_{10} \omega)$ is

$$3099 \quad \beta^{-1} \approx -0.08984 + 0.96479\Delta - 0.004604\Delta^2 \quad (0.3 \leq \beta \leq 1.0) \quad (1.14 \leq \Delta \leq 3.6) \quad (1.518)$$

3101

3102 1.12 Boltzmann Superposition

3103 Consider a physical system subjected to a series of Heaviside steps $dX(t')$ that define a time
 3104 dependent input excitation $X(t)$. For each such step the change in a retarded response $dY(t-t')$ at a later
 3105 time t is given by

3106

$$3107 \quad dY(t-t') = R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) [1 - \phi(t-t')] dX(t'), \quad (1.519)$$

3108

3109 in which $R(t) = R_\infty + (R_0 - R_\infty) [1 - \phi(t)]$ is a time dependent material property defined by $R = Y/X$
 3110 with a limiting infinitely short time value of R_∞ and a limiting long time value of R_0 . The function
 3111 $[1 - \phi(t-t')]$ can be regarded as a dimensionless form of $R(t)$ normalized by $(R_0 - R_\infty)$ with a short
 3112 time limit of zero and a long time limit of unity. The total response $Y(t)$ to a time dependent excitation
 3113 $dX(t)$ is obtained by integrating eq. (1.519) from the infinite past ($t' = -\infty$) to the present ($t' = t$):

3114

$$3115 \quad \begin{aligned} Y(t) &= R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_{X(-\infty)}^{X(t)} [1 - \phi(t-t')] dX(t') \\ &= R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_{-\infty}^t [1 - \phi(t-t')] \left[\frac{dX(t')}{dt'} \right] dt'. \end{aligned} \quad (1.520)$$

3116

3117 Integrating eq. (1.520) by parts [eq (1.21)] yields

3118

$$3119 \quad \int_{-\infty}^t [1 - \phi(t-t')] \left[\frac{dX(t')}{dt'} \right] dt' = \left\{ [1 - \phi(t-t')] X(t') \right\} \Big|_{-\infty}^t - \int_{-\infty}^t X(t') \left[\frac{d[1 - \phi(t-t')]}{dt'} \right] dt'. \quad (1.521)$$

3120

3121 The first term on the right hand side is zero because $[1 - \phi(t-t')] \rightarrow 0$ as $(t-t') \rightarrow 0$,
 3122 $[1 - \phi(t-t')] \rightarrow 1$ as $(t-t') \rightarrow \infty$, and $X(t' \rightarrow -\infty) = 0$. Applying the transformation $t'' = t - t'$ to eqs.
 3123 (1.520) and (1.521) yields:

3124

$$3125 \quad Y(t) = R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_0^{+\infty} X(t-t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt''. \quad (1.522)$$

3126

3127 Equation (1.522) has the same form as the deconvolution integral for the product of the Laplace
 3128 transforms of $X^*(i\omega)$ and $Q^*(i\omega)$, eq. (1.293). Thus Laplace transforming the functions $X(t)$, $Y(t)$ and
 3129 $R(t) = Q(t)$ to $X^*(i\omega)$, $Y^*(i\omega)$ and $R^*(i\omega)$ yields ($s=i\omega$)
 3130

$$3131 \quad Y^*(i\omega) = R_\infty X^*(i\omega) + R^*(i\omega) X^*(i\omega) \quad (1.523)$$

$$3132 \quad = [R_\infty + R^*(i\omega)] X^*(i\omega).$$

3132 Now consider the common case that $X(t) = X_0 \exp(-i\omega t)$. Insertion of this relation into eq. (1.522)
 3133 for a retardation process gives
 3134
 3135

$$3136 \quad Y(t) = R_\infty X_0 \exp(-i\omega t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) X_0 \exp(-i\omega t) \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt'' \quad (1.524)$$

3137 so that

$$3138 \quad R^*(i\omega) = \frac{Y(t) \exp(-i\omega t)}{X_0} = R_\infty + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt'' \quad (1.525)$$

3139 or

$$3140 \quad \frac{R^*(i\omega) - R_\infty}{(R_0 - R_\infty)} = \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt''. \quad (1.526)$$

3142 Proceeding through the same steps for a relaxation response gives
 3143
 3144

$$3145 \quad \frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{(P_\infty - P_0)} = \left[1 + \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt'' \right]. \quad (1.527)$$

3146 The quantities $(R_0 - R_\infty)$ (retardation) and $(P_\infty - P_0)$ (relaxation) are referred to in the literature
 3147 as the *dispersions* in $R'(\omega)$ and $P'(\omega)$. This use of the term “dispersion” differs from that used in the
 3148 optical and quantum mechanical literature, for example the term “dispersion relations” also denotes the
 3149 Kronig-Kramer and similar relations between real and imaginary components of a complex function.
 3150

3151 1.13 Relaxation and Retardation Processes

3152 The distinction between these two has been mentioned several times already, and it is now
 3153 described in detail. It will be shown that the average relaxation and retardation times are different for
 3154 nonexponential decay functions, and that the frequency dependencies of the real component of complex
 3155 relaxation and retardation functions also differ (reflecting the difference in the corresponding time
 3156 dependent functions). For these purposes, it is convenient to discuss relaxation and retardation processes
 3157 in terms of the functions $P(t)$ and $Q(t)$ introduced in §1.10.

3158 To demonstrate that relaxation and retardation times are different for nonexponential response
 3159 functions consider

3160
 3161 $R(\omega) = S(\omega)P^*(i\omega)$ (1.528)

3162 and
 3163

3164
 3165 $S(\omega) = R(\omega)Q^*(i\omega)$ (1.529)

3166 so that
 3167

3168
 3169 $P^*(i\omega) = 1/Q^*(i\omega)$. (1.530)

3170 For $P^*(i\omega) = P'(\omega) + iP''(\omega)$ and $Q^*(i\omega) = Q'(\omega) - iQ''(\omega)$ eq. (1.530) implies [cf. eqs (1.195)]
 3171

3172
 3173 $P'' = \frac{Q''}{Q'^2 + Q''^2}$ (1.531)

3174 and
 3175

3176
 3177 $Q'' = \frac{P''}{P'^2 + P''^2}$. (1.532)

3178 Now consider the specific functional forms for $P^*(i\omega)$ and $Q^*(i\omega)$ when $\phi(t)$ is the exponential function
 3179 $\exp(-t/\tau)$. For a retardation function
 3180

3181
 3182
$$\frac{Q^*(i\omega) - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = LT\left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt}\right) = LT\left\{\left(\frac{1}{\tau_Q}\right)\exp\left[-\left(\frac{t}{\tau_Q}\right)\right]\right\}$$
 (1.533)

$$= \frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau_Q} = \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2} + \frac{i\omega\tau_Q}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2},$$

3183 where τ_Q denotes the retardation time. For a relaxation function
 3184

3185
 3186
$$\frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{P_\infty - P_0} = LT\left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt}\right) = LT\left\{\left(\frac{1}{\tau_P}\right)\exp\left[-\left(\frac{t}{\tau_P}\right)\right]\right\}$$
 (1.534)

$$= \frac{i\omega\tau_P}{1 + i\omega\tau_P} = \frac{\omega^2\tau_P^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau_P^2} - \frac{i\omega\tau_P}{1 + \omega^2\tau_P^2}$$

3187 The relation between the retardation time τ_Q and relaxation time τ_P is derived by inserting the
 3188 expressions for P'' , Q' and Q'' into eq. (1.531):
 3189

3190

$$\begin{aligned}
P''(\omega) &= (P_\infty - P_0) \left[\frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega \tau_p^2} \right] = \frac{Q''}{Q'' + Q''^2} \\
&= \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[\frac{\omega \tau_Q}{1 + \omega \tau_Q^2} \right]}{\left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[\frac{1}{1 + \omega \tau_Q^2} + Q_\infty \right] \right\}^2 + \left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[\frac{\omega \tau_Q}{1 + \omega \tau_Q^2} \right] \right\}^2}.
\end{aligned} \tag{1.535}$$

The denominator D of eq. (1.535) is

$$\begin{aligned}
D &= \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \omega^2 \tau_Q^2 + [Q_\infty (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2) + (Q_0 - Q_\infty)]^2}{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)} \\
&= \frac{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2) [(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2 + 2Q_\infty (Q_0 - Q_\infty) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)^2]}{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)^2} \\
&= \frac{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2) [(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)]}{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)^2} = \frac{(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)}{(1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)},
\end{aligned} \tag{1.536}$$

so that

$$\begin{aligned}
(P_\infty - P_0) \left(\frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right) &= \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \omega \tau_Q}{(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)} = \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \omega \tau_Q}{Q_0^2 + Q_\infty^2 \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \\
&= \frac{\left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left(\frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} \right) \right\} \omega \tau_Q \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)}{Q_0^2 \left[1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2 \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)^2 \right]} = \frac{\left[\frac{1}{Q_\infty} - \frac{1}{Q_0} \right] \omega \tau_Q \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2 \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)^2}.
\end{aligned} \tag{1.537}$$

Equations (1.537) and (1.535) reveal that

$$\tau_p = \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right) \tau_Q \tag{1.538}$$

and

$$P_\infty - P_0 = \frac{1}{Q_\infty} - \frac{1}{Q_0}. \tag{1.539}$$

.....

3209 Equation (1.539) results from Q_∞ , Q_0 , $P_\infty=1/Q_\infty$ and $P_0=1/Q_0$ all being real, and eq. (1.538) expresses the
 3210 important fact that τ_p and τ_Q differ by an amount that depends on the dispersion in Q' . This dispersion
 3211 can be substantial, amounting to several orders of magnitude for polymers for example. Since Q_∞/Q_0 is
 3212 less than unity for retardation processes eq. (1.538) indicates that relaxation times are smaller than
 3213 retardation times. Similar analyses of P' as a function of Q' and Q'' , and of Q'' and Q' as functions of P'
 3214 and P'' , yield the same results. These different derivations must be equivalent for mathematical
 3215 consistency, of course, but it is not immediately obvious that this is so because the frequency
 3216 dependencies of P' and Q' are apparently different [compare eq. (1.534) with eq. (1.533)]. Comparison
 3217 of the full expressions for P' and Q' indicates that all is well, however, since their frequency
 3218 dependencies are, in fact, equivalent:
 3219

$$3220 \quad P_0 + (P_\infty - P_0) \left(\frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right) = Q_\infty + (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left(\frac{1}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \right) \quad (1.540)$$

$$3221 \quad \Rightarrow \frac{(P_\infty - P_0) \omega^2 \tau_p^2 + P_0 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} = \frac{Q_0 + Q_\infty \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}, \quad (1.541)$$

$$3222 \quad \Rightarrow \frac{P_0 + P_\infty \omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} = \frac{Q_0 + Q_\infty \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \quad (\text{equivalence}), \quad (1.542)$$

3223
 3224 as claimed.

3225 The *loss tangent*, $\tan\delta = P''/P' = Q''/Q'$ has a different time constant again that we will refer to as
 3226 $\tau_{\tan\delta}$. Similar exercises for both forms of $\tan\delta$ to that just described reveal that
 3227

$$3228 \quad \tau_{\tan\delta} = \tau_Q \left(\frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} \right)^{1/2} = \tau_P \left(\frac{P_\infty}{P_0} \right)^{1/2} \quad (1.543)$$

3229
 3230 so that $\tau_{\tan\delta}$ lies between τ_P and τ_Q .

3231 Equations (1.533) for retardation and (1.534) for relaxation are readily generalized to the
 3232 nonexponential case by combining them with eq. (1.371). The results are
 3233

$$3234 \quad \frac{Q^*(i\omega) - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau_Q) \left[\frac{1}{1 + i\omega \tau_Q} \right] d \ln \tau_Q = \left\langle \frac{1}{1 + i\omega \tau_Q} \right\rangle \quad (1.544)$$

3235
 3236 and
 3237

$$3238 \quad \frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{P_\infty - P_0} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau_P) \left[\frac{i\omega \tau_P}{1 + i\omega \tau_P} \right] d \ln \tau_P = \left\langle \frac{i\omega \tau_P}{1 + i\omega \tau_P} \right\rangle, \quad (1.545)$$

3239

3240 where $\langle \dots \rangle$ denotes g weighted averages. A similar analysis to that just given, when applied to non-
 3241 exponential functions of $\phi(t)$, reveals important relations between the limiting low and high frequency
 3242 limits of $Q^*(i\omega)$:
 3243

$$3244 \quad Q'(\omega) = \left\langle \frac{P'}{P'^2 + P''^2} \right\rangle = \frac{(P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle + P_0}{\left[(P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle + P_0 \right]^2 + \left| (P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle \right|^2}. \quad (1.546)$$

3245 In the limit $\omega \tau_p \rightarrow 0$ this expression gives $Q_0 = 1/P_0$, as expected. However, if P_0 is zero (as occurs for
 3246 example for the limiting low frequency shear stress σ_S when the shear viscosity is finite, see §1.10), Q_0
 3247 is not infinite but rather approaches a limiting value that is a function of how broad $g(\ln \tau_p)$ is. Rewriting
 3248 eq. (1.546) with $P_0 = 0$ yields
 3249
 3250

$$3251 \quad Q'(\omega) = \left\langle \frac{P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle}{\left[P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle \right]^2 + \left| P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right\rangle \right|^2} \right\rangle, \quad (1.547)$$

3252 and the value of Q_0 is then
 3253
 3254

$$3255 \quad Q_0 = \frac{\langle \omega^2 \tau_p^2 \rangle}{P_\infty \langle \omega \tau_p \rangle^2} = \frac{Q_\infty \langle \tau_p^2 \rangle}{\langle \tau_p \rangle^2}, \quad (1.548)$$

3256 so that
 3257
 3258

$$3259 \quad \frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} = \frac{P_\infty}{P_0} = \frac{\langle \tau_p^2 \rangle}{\langle \tau_p \rangle^2}. \quad (1.549)$$

3260 If $\phi(t)$ is exponential then $g(\ln \tau_p)$ is a delta function and the average of the square equals the square of
 3261 the average and no dispersion in Q' occurs. Broader $g(\ln \tau_p)$ functions generate greater differences
 3262 between the two averages and increase the dispersion in Q' . As noted above this dispersion in Q' can be
 3263 substantial because $g(\ln \tau_p)$ is often several decades wide.
 3264

3265 The distribution functions of relaxation and retardation times, customarily written as $g(\ln \tau_p)$ and
 3266 $h(\ln \tau_Q)$ respectively, are not equal but clearly must be related. Their nonequivalence is evident from the
 3267 relations
 3268

$$3269 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \text{Im} \left\{ P \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{Q \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right]} \right\} \neq \text{Im} \left\{ Q \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\}, \quad (1.550)$$

.....

3270
3271
3272

and

$$h(\ln \tau) = \text{Im} \left\{ Q \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{P \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right]} \right\} \neq \text{Im} \left\{ P \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.551)$$

3274
3275
3276
3277
3278
3279

Specific relations between $g(\ln \tau)$ and $h(\ln \tau)$ have been given by Gross [28,29] and have been restated in modern terminology by Ferry [14] for the viscoelasticity of polymers (see Chapter 3). Simplified versions of the Ferry expression, in which contributions from nonzero limiting low frequency dissipative properties such as viscosity or electrical conductivity are neglected, are

$$g(\tau) = \frac{h(\tau)}{[K_h(\tau)]^2 + [\pi h(\tau)]^2} \quad (1.552)$$

3281
3282
3283

and

$$h(\tau) = \frac{g(\tau)}{[K_g(\tau)]^2 + [\pi g(\tau)]^2}, \quad (1.553)$$

3285
3286
3287

where

$$K_g(\tau) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} \left[\frac{g(u)}{(\tau/u - 1)} \right] d \ln u, \quad (1.554)$$

3289

$$K_h(\tau) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} \left[\frac{h(u)}{(1 - u/\tau)} \right] d \ln u, \quad (1.555)$$

3291
3292
3293
3294
3295

where complications arising from a nonzero limiting low frequency viscosity (see Chapter 3) or limiting low frequency resistivity (see Chapter 2) are deferred to those chapters. The considerable difference between the two distribution functions is illustrated by the fact that if $g(\tau)$ is bimodal then $h(\tau)$ can exhibit a single peak lying between those in $g(\tau)$ [28].

3296 1.14 Relaxation in the Temperature Domain

3297 Isothermal (and isobaric) frequency dependencies correspond to constant τ and variable ω .
3298 Constant ω and variable τ is readily achieved by changing the temperature. However many things
3299 change with temperature, including relaxation parameters such as the distribution function $g(\ln \tau)$ and the
3300 dispersions [$\Delta R = (R_{\infty} - R_0)$ and $\Delta S = (S_0 - S_{\infty})$]. The forms of $\tau(T)$ are often well described by the
3301 Arrhenius or Fulcher/WLF equations:

3302

$$3303 \quad \tau(T) = \tau_{\infty} \exp\left(\frac{E_a}{RT}\right) \quad (\text{Arrhenius}), \quad (1.556)$$

$$3304 \quad \tau(T) = \tau_{\infty} \exp\left(\frac{B}{T-T_0}\right) \quad (\text{Fulcher}), \quad (1.557)$$

$$3305 \quad \tau(T) = \tau(T_r) \exp\left[\frac{\ln(10)C_1C_2}{T-T_r+C_2}\right] \quad (\text{WLF}), \quad (1.558)$$

3306

3307 where R is the ideal gas constant, τ_{∞} is the limiting high temperature value of τ , $\{E_a, B, T_0, C_1, C_2\}$ are
 3308 experimentally determined parameters, and T_r is a reference temperature (usually within the glass
 3309 transition temperature range). The T_r dependent WLF parameters and T_r invariant Fulcher parameters
 3310 are related as

3311

$$3312 \quad C_1 = \frac{B}{\ln(10)(T_r - T_0)}, \quad (1.559)$$

$$C_2 = T_r - T_0.$$

3313

3314 The effective activation energy for the Fulcher equation is

3315

$$3316 \quad \frac{E_a}{R} \approx \frac{B}{(1 - T_0/T)^2}. \quad (1.560)$$

3317

3318 Thus E_a/RT and $B/(T-T_0)$ are approximately equivalent to $\ln(\omega)$. The biggest advantage of temperature
 3319 as a variable is the easy access to the wide range in τ it provides - much larger than the usual isothermal
 3320 frequency ranges (that are happily increasing as technology advances). For an activation energy of
 3321 $E_a/R = 10\text{kK}$ a temperature excursion from the nitrogen boiling point (77K) to room temperature
 3322 (300K) corresponds to about 21 decades in τ . For $E_a/R = 100\text{kK}$ (not at all unreasonable) the range is
 3323 210 decades (!). However different relaxation processes have different effective activation energies, so a
 3324 temperature scan may contain overlapping different scales. Nonetheless, $1/T$ or $1/(T-T_0)$ are both
 3325 preferable to T as independent variables.

3326

3327

3328

For an Arrhenius temperature dependence the dispersion ΔP in a material property $P(\omega\tau)$ is proportional to the area of the loss peak as a function of $1/T$,

$$3329 \quad \Delta P \approx \left(\frac{2}{\pi R}\right) \left\langle \frac{1}{E_a} \right\rangle^{-1} \int_0^{+\infty} P''(T) d(1/T), \quad (1.561)$$

3330

3331 the derivation of which [15] depends on approximating ΔP as independent of temperature (made for
 3332 mathematical tractability). It is also usual (because of a lack of needed information) to equate $\langle 1/E_a \rangle^{-1}$
 3333 to E_a even though eq. (1.333) indicates that $\langle E_a \rangle \langle 1/E_a \rangle > 1$.

3334

3335

3336

3337

The equivalence of $\ln(\omega)$ and E_a/RT breaks down even as an approximation when ω and τ are not invariably multiplied. A representative example of this occurs for the imaginary component of the complex electrical resistivity $\rho''(\omega, \tau)$:

.....

$$\begin{aligned} \rho'' &= \left(\frac{1}{e_0 \varepsilon'(\omega \tau)} \right) \left(\frac{\omega \tau^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} \right) \approx \left(\frac{1}{e_0 \varepsilon_\infty} \right) \left(\frac{\omega \tau^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} \right) \\ &\approx \left(\frac{\tau}{e_0 \varepsilon_\infty} \right) \left(\frac{\omega \tau}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} \right) && \text{(peak in } \omega \text{ domain)} && (1.562) \\ &\approx \left(\frac{\tau}{e_0 \varepsilon_\infty \omega} \right) \left(\frac{\omega^2 \tau^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} \right) && \text{(no peak in } \omega \text{ domain)} \end{aligned}$$

1.16 Stability of Feedback Amplifiers

Linear response theory might not be expected to apply to feedback loops but this is not so. Consider the example discussed in [1] in which the output $y(t)$ of a system with input $x(t)$ is determined by an *open loop response* function $g(t)$ so that in the complex frequency domain

$$G(s) = \frac{Y(s)}{X(s)}. \tag{1.563}$$

If some of the output is fed back to the input and the response function is given a gain K so that $G(s) \rightarrow KG(s)$ then $Y(s) = KG(s)[X(s) - Y(s)]$ or

$$Y(s) = \left[\frac{KG(s)}{1 + KG(s)} \right] X(s) = G_c(s) X(s), \tag{1.564}$$

where $G_c(s)$ is the *closed loop response*. The observed time dependent response is then

$$y(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma - i\infty}^{\sigma + i\infty} \left[\frac{KG(s) X(s)}{1 + KG(s)} \right] \exp(st) ds \tag{1.565}$$

It is not necessary to calculate any residues and apply the residue theorem to obtain specific constraints on $G(s)$ and $G_c(s)$. For example, to ensure exponential attenuation rather than exponential growth of $y(t)$ with increasing time the real parts of the roots of $[1 + KG(s)] = 0$ cannot be positive. The reason for this is that positive real parts of s for the roots of $[1 + KG(s)] = 0$ would produce exponential growth because of the term $\exp(st)$ in eq. (1.565).



3362 Appendix A Laplace Transforms

3363

3364

3365

 GENERAL FORMULAE

3366	$f(t) \equiv \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{c-i\infty}^{c+i\infty} F(s) \exp(st) ds$	$F(s) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} f(t) \exp(-st) dt$
3367		
3368	(A1) $\frac{d^n f(t)}{dt^n}$	$s^n F(s) - \sum_{k=0}^{n-1} \left(\frac{df^k}{dt^k} \right)_{t=0} s^{n-k-1}$
3369	(A1a) $\frac{df}{dt}$	$sF(s) - f(+0)$
3370	(A1b) $\frac{d^2 f}{dt^2}$	$s^2 F(s) - sf(+0) - \left(\frac{df}{dt} \right)_{t=0}$
3371	(A2) $\int_0^t f(\tau) d\tau$	$\frac{1}{s} F(s)$
3372	(A3) $t^n f(t)$	$(-1)^n \frac{d^n F(s)}{ds^n}$
3373	(A4) $\exp(at) f(t)$	$F(s-a)$
3374	(A5) $f(t+a) = f(t)$ (periodic)	$\frac{1}{1 - \exp(-as)} \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt$
3375	(A6) $f\left(\frac{t}{n}\right)$	$nF(ns)$
3376	(A7) $\left. \begin{array}{l} f(t-t_0) \\ 0 \end{array} \right\} \begin{array}{l} (t \geq t_0 > 0) \\ t < t_0 \end{array} \equiv h(t-t_0)$	$\exp(-st_0) F(s)$
3377	(A8) $t^{k-1} \exp(-at)$	$\Gamma(k)(s+a)^{-k}$
3378	(A9) t^{k-1}	$\Gamma(k)s^{-k}$
3379	(A10) $\sin(bt)$	$\frac{b}{s^2 + b^2}$
3380	(A11) $\cos(bt)$	$\frac{s}{s^2 + b^2}$
3381	(A12) $\exp(-at) \sin(bt)$	$\frac{b}{(s+a)^2 + b^2}$
3382	(A13) $\exp(-at) \cos(bt)$	$\frac{s+a}{(s+a)^2 + b^2}$
3383	(A14) $\sinh(bt)$	$\frac{b}{s^2 - b^2}$
3384	(A15) $\cosh(bt)$	$\frac{s}{s^2 - b^2}$

3385	(A16)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} \exp\left(\frac{-k^2}{4t}\right)$	$s^{-1/2} \exp(-ks^{1/2})$
3386	(A17)	$\operatorname{erf}(t/2k)$	$s^{-1} \exp(k^2 s^2) \operatorname{erfc}(ks)$
3387	(A18)	$\exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erf}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{a}{s^{1/2}(s-a^2)}$
3388	(A19)	$\operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{k}{2t^{1/2}}\right)$	$s^{-1} \exp(-ks^{1/2})$
3389	(A20)	$\exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2}(s^{1/2}+a)}$
3390	(A21)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2}+a}$
3391	(A22)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} + a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{s^{1/2}}{s-a^2}$
3392	(A23)	$h(t-k)$	$s^{-1} \exp(-ks)$
3393	(A24)	$\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} h(t-nk)$	$\frac{1}{s[1-\exp(-ks)]}$
3394	(A25)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2}+a}$
3395			

3396 Appendix B1 Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Equal Amplitude

3397

3398 Consider two Debye peaks of equal amplitude with relaxation times τ/R and τR so that their
 3399 ratio is R^2 . This ensures that the average relaxation time of their sum is $\langle\tau\rangle=1$ and that when plotted
 3400 against $\log_{10}(\omega\tau)$ the two peaks, if resolved, appear an equal number of decades on each side of
 3401 $\ln\langle\tau\rangle=0$. This symmetry and the equality of amplitudes greatly simplify the mathematics. For
 3402 convenience place $\omega\tau=x$ so that the sum of the two Debye peaks is
 3403

$$3404 \quad y = \frac{x/R}{1+x^2/R^2} + \frac{Rx}{1+R^2x^2}. \quad (\text{B1})$$

3405

3406 The extrema in y are then obtained from

3407

$$3408 \quad \frac{dy}{dx} = 0 = \frac{1/R}{1+x^2/R^2} - \frac{x/R(2x/R^2)}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2} + \frac{R}{1+R^2x^2} - \frac{Rx(2R^2x)}{(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2a})$$

$$3409 \quad = \frac{1/R(1-x^2/R^2)}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2} + \frac{R(1-R^2x^2)}{(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2b})$$

$$3410 \quad = \frac{1/R(1-x^2/R^2)(1+R^2x^2)^2 + R(1-R^2x^2)(1+x^2/R^2)^2}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2c})$$

$$3411 \quad = \frac{1/R \left[(1-x^2/R^2)(1+R^2x^2)^2 + R^2(1-R^2x^2)(1+x^2/R^2)^2 \right]}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2d})$$

3412

3413 Defining $r \equiv R^2$ and $z \equiv x^2$ and placing the numerator of eq. (B2d) equal to zero yields

3414

$$3415 \quad (1-z/r)(1+2rz+r^2z^2) + r(1-rz)(1+2z/r+z^2/r^2) = 0 \quad (\text{B3})$$

3416

3417 Rearranging eq. (B3) yields

3418

$$3419 \quad -(r+1)z^3 + \left[\frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2-3r+1) \right] z^2 - \left[\frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2-3r+1) \right] z + (r+1) \quad (\text{B4a})$$

3420

$$3421 \quad = a_3z^3 + a_2z^2 + a_1z + a_0 = 0. \quad (\text{B4b})$$

3422

3423 Equation (B4) is appropriately a cubic equation in z whose solutions for resolved peaks correspond to
 3424 the two maxima and the intervening minimum. The condition for no resolution is that that eq. B4 has
 3425 one real root and two complex conjugate roots. The condition for borderline resolution is that there are
 3426 three identical solutions, i.e that eq. (B4) is a perfect cube $(z-1)^3 = 0$ [note that $(r=1; z=1)$ is a

3427 solution of eq. (B4a)]. For eq. (B4b) to have three equal roots it is required that $3a_3 = -a_2 = a = -3a_0$ so
 3428 that for $3a_3 = -a_2$

$$3430 \quad a_2 = \frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2 - 3r + 1) = -3a_3 = 3(r+1) \quad (\text{B5a})$$

$$3431 \quad \Rightarrow (r^2 - 3r + 1) = 3r \quad (\text{B5b})$$

$$3432 \quad \Rightarrow r^2 - 6r + 1 = 0 \quad (\text{B5c})$$

3433

3434 From eq. (1.2) the solutions to eq. (B5c) are

3435

$$3436 \quad r = \frac{6 \pm (36 - 4)^{1/2}}{2} = \frac{6 \pm (32)^{1/2}}{2} = 3 \pm 2^{3/2} \quad (\text{B6})$$

3437

3438 so that $R = (3 \pm 2^{3/2})^{1/2} = \pm(1 \pm 2^{1/2})$. Note that $(1 + 2^{1/2}) = -1 / (1 - 2^{1/2})$, consistent with the equivalence
 3439 of R and $1/R$ in eq (B1). On a logarithmic scale the ratio of the relaxations times $r = R^2$ is therefore
 3440 $\log_{10}(3 + 2^{3/2}) = 0.7656$ decades.

3441

3442 Appendix B2 Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Unequal Amplitude

3443 There is no general solution for two Debye peaks of unequal amplitude because the mathematics
 3444 is intractable (the solution to an 18th order polynomial appears to be necessary!). Consider two Debye
 3445 peaks of amplitudes unity and A with relaxation times τ/R and τT so that their ratio is again R^2 . The
 3446 analysis given above for equal amplitudes is not appropriate in this case because the criterion for the
 3447 edge of resolution is an inflection point with zero slope. An approximate solution can however be
 3448 obtained numerically:

3449

$$3450 \quad R^2 \approx 8A \quad (1.5 \leq A \leq 5), \quad (\text{B7})$$

$$3451 \quad R^2 \approx [2.40 + 2.367 \ln(A)]^2 \quad (1.0 \leq A \leq 5), \quad (\text{B8})$$

3452

3453 where as before R^2 is the ratio of the component peak frequencies. Equations (B7) and (B8) agree
 3454 remarkably well for $1.5 \leq A \leq 5$: the percentage differences are about +6% for $A = 1.5$, -4% for $A = 3$,
 3455 and +4% $A = 5$.

3456

3457 Appendix C Cole-Cole Complex Plane Plot

3458 We derive the equation for Q' versus Q'' for the Cole-Cole distribution function and show that it
 3459 is a semicircle with center below the real axis. The derivation follows that given in [30] although
 3460 intermediate steps are spelled out here. For convenience eqs and are rewritten in an expanded form in
 3461 which Q^* is treated as a retardation function with dispersion $\Delta Q \equiv Q_0 - Q_\infty$, where Q_0 and Q_∞ are the
 3462 limiting low and high frequency limits of Q' :
 3463

$$3464 \frac{Q''}{\Delta Q} = \frac{\sin(\alpha' \pi / 2)}{2\{\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\omega \tau_0)] + \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)\}} \quad (C1)$$

$$3466 \frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1 + (\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)}{1 + 2(\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2) + (\omega \tau_0)^{2\alpha'}} \quad (C2)$$

3467 The strategy is to eliminate the terms $\sinh \theta$ and $\cosh \theta$ arising from the definitions
 3468

$$3469 (\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} = \exp(\theta) \quad (C3)$$

3470 and

$$3471 \theta = \alpha' \ln(\omega \tau_0), \quad (C4)$$

3472 using $\cosh^2 \theta - \sinh^2 \theta = 1$. The relation $\exp(-\theta) = \cosh \theta - \sinh \theta$ will be used and for convenience the
 3473 variables $s = \sin(\alpha' \pi / 2)$ and $c = \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)$ are introduced. Equations (D1) and (D2) then become

$$3474 \frac{Q''}{\Delta Q} = \frac{s}{2\{\cosh \theta + c\}} \quad (C5)$$

3475 and

$$\frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1 + c \exp \theta}{1 + 2c \exp \theta + \exp(2\theta)} = \frac{\exp(-\theta) + c}{\exp(-\theta) + 2c + \exp \theta} \quad (a)$$

$$3476 = \frac{\cosh \theta - \sinh \theta + c}{2(\cosh \theta + c)} \quad (b) \quad (C6)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \left[1 - \frac{\sinh \theta}{\cosh \theta + c} \right] \quad (c)$$

3477 The next step is to solve for $\cosh \theta$ and $\sinh \theta$ from eqs. (D5) and (D6d). From eq. (D5):
 3478

$$3479 \cosh \theta = \frac{s \Delta Q}{2Q''} - c = \frac{s \Delta Q - 2cQ''}{2Q''} \quad (C7)$$

3480 Inserting eq. (D7) into eq. (D6c) yields

$$3481 \frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1}{2} \left[1 - \frac{2Q'' \sinh \theta}{s \Delta Q} \right] \quad (a)$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{Q'' \sinh \theta}{s \Delta Q} = \frac{1}{2} - \frac{2(Q' - Q_\infty)}{\Delta Q} = \frac{(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')}{2\Delta Q} \quad (b) \quad (C8)$$

3482 from which

$$3483 \quad \sinh \theta = \frac{(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty - 2\mathcal{Q}')s}{2\mathcal{Q}''}. \quad (\text{C9})$$

3484 Now apply $\cosh^2 \theta - \sinh^2 \theta = 1$ to eqs. (D7) and (D9):

$$3485 \quad \left[\frac{s\Delta\mathcal{Q} - 2c\mathcal{Q}''}{2\mathcal{Q}''} \right]^2 - \left[\frac{(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty - 2\mathcal{Q}')s}{2\mathcal{Q}''} \right]^2 = 1 \quad (\text{a}) \quad (\text{C10})$$

$$\Rightarrow [s\Delta\mathcal{Q} - 2c\mathcal{Q}'']^2 - 4\mathcal{Q}''^2 - [(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty - 2\mathcal{Q}')s]^2 = 0 \quad (\text{b})$$

3486 The objective is now to express eq. (D10b) as the sum of two terms, one of which is a function of \mathcal{Q}' only
 3487 and the other of \mathcal{Q}'' only, and placing the sum equal to a constant. Expanding the first term in eq. (D10b)
 3488 gives

$$3489 \quad s^2\Delta\mathcal{Q}^2 - 4cs\Delta\mathcal{Q}\mathcal{Q}'' + 4c^2\mathcal{Q}''^2 - 4\mathcal{Q}''^2 - [(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty - 2\mathcal{Q}')s]^2 = 0 \quad (\text{C11})$$

3490 and using $1 - c^2 = s^2$ then yields

$$3491 \quad s^2\Delta\mathcal{Q}^2 - 4cs\Delta\mathcal{Q}\mathcal{Q}'' - 4s^2\mathcal{Q}''^2 - [(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty - 2\mathcal{Q}')s]^2 = 0 \quad (\text{C12})$$

$$\Rightarrow c\Delta\mathcal{Q}\mathcal{Q}''/s + \mathcal{Q}''^2 + [(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty - 2\mathcal{Q}')/2]^2 = (\Delta\mathcal{Q}/2)^2$$

3492 Completing the square of the \mathcal{Q}'' terms then gives

$$3493 \quad [c\Delta\mathcal{Q}/2s + \mathcal{Q}'']^2 + [(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty - 2\mathcal{Q}')/2]^2 = \Delta\mathcal{Q}^2/4 + c^2\Delta\mathcal{Q}^2/4s^2 \\ = (\Delta\mathcal{Q}/2)^2 \left[1 + \frac{c^2}{s^2} \right] = (\Delta\mathcal{Q}/2s)^2 \quad (\text{C13})$$

3494 The final expression is obtained from eq. (D13) by restoring the original variables and constants:

$$3495 \quad \left[\mathcal{Q}'' + \frac{1}{2}(\mathcal{Q}_0 - \mathcal{Q}_\infty)\cot(\alpha'\pi/2) \right]^2 + \left[\frac{1}{2}(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty) - \mathcal{Q}' \right]^2 = \frac{1}{4}(\mathcal{Q}_0 - \mathcal{Q}_\infty)^2 \operatorname{cosec}^2(\alpha'\pi/2) \quad (\text{C14})$$

3496 This is eq. (1.463).

3497 Equation (D14) is that of circle with its center at $\left\{ \frac{1}{2}(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty), -\frac{1}{2}(\mathcal{Q}_0 - \mathcal{Q}_\infty)\cot(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}$ and radius
 3498 $\frac{1}{2}(\mathcal{Q}_0 - \mathcal{Q}_\infty)\operatorname{cosec}(\alpha'\pi/2)$. For a single relaxation time (Debye relaxation) $\alpha'=1$ so that $\cot(\pi/2)=0$ and
 3499 $\operatorname{cosec}(\pi/2)=1$. Equation (D14) then simplifies to (eq (1.441)).

$$3500 \quad \mathcal{Q}''^2 + \left[\frac{1}{2}(\mathcal{Q}_0 + \mathcal{Q}_\infty) - \mathcal{Q}' \right]^2 = \frac{1}{4}(\mathcal{Q}_0 - \mathcal{Q}_\infty)^2 \quad (\text{C15})$$

3501

3502 Appendix D Dirac Delta Distribution Function for a Single Relaxation Time

3503 We prove that $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\varepsilon \theta (1 + \theta^2) / (1 - \theta^2)^2 \right] = \delta(\theta - 1)$ (eq. (1.442)). The appropriate indefinite

3504 integrals obtained from tables are:

3505

$$\begin{aligned}
 \int \frac{\theta d\theta}{(1-\theta^2)^2} &= \frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} & (\theta < 1) \\
 &= \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} & (\theta > 1)
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{D1}$$

3507

3508 and

3509

$$\begin{aligned}
 \int \frac{\theta^3 d\theta}{(1-\theta^2)^2} &= \frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} + \frac{\ln(1-\theta^2)}{2} & (\theta < 1) \\
 &= \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} + \frac{\ln(\theta^2-1)}{2} & (\theta > 1).
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{D2}$$

3511

3512 Because of the singularity at $\theta = 1$ these integrals need to be evaluated using the Cauchy principal value

3513 eq. (1.243). The total integral in eq. (1.442) is then

3514

$$\begin{aligned}
 \int_0^{\infty} \frac{(\theta + \theta^3) d\theta}{(1-\theta^2)^2} &= \int_0^{1-\varepsilon} \frac{\theta d\theta}{(1-\theta^2)^2} + \int_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} \frac{\theta d\theta}{(\theta^2-1)^2} + \int_0^{1-\varepsilon} \frac{\theta^3 d\theta}{(1-\theta^2)^2} + \int_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} \frac{\theta^3 d\theta}{(\theta^2-1)^2} = \\
 &\left(\frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} \right) \Big|_0^{1-\varepsilon} & (a) \\
 &+ \left(\frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} \right) \Big|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} & (b) \\
 &+ \left(\frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} + \frac{\ln(1-\theta^2)}{2} \right) \Big|_0^{1-\varepsilon} & (c) \\
 &+ \left(\frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} + \frac{\ln(\theta^2-1)}{2} \right) \Big|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} & (d)
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{D3}$$

3516

3517 The results are:

3518

3519 Equation (D3a):
3520

$$3521 \left(\frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} \right) \Big|_0^{1-\varepsilon} = \frac{1}{2(1-1+2\varepsilon)} - \frac{1}{2} = \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \right\} \quad (\text{D4a})$$

3522
3523 Equation (D3b):
3524

$$3525 \left(\frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} \right) \Big|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} = 0 + \frac{1}{2(1+2\varepsilon-1)} = \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} \right\} \quad (\text{D4b})$$

3526
3527 Equation (D3c):
3528

$$3529 \left(\frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} + \frac{\ln(1-\theta^2)}{2} \right) \Big|_0^{1-\varepsilon} = \frac{1}{2(2\varepsilon)} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) - \frac{1}{2} - 0 = \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) - \frac{1}{2} \right\} \quad (\text{D4c})$$

3530
3531 Equation (D3d):
3532

$$3533 \left(\frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} + \frac{\ln(\theta^2-1)}{2} \right) \Big|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\infty} = 0 + \ln(\infty) + \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) = \left\{ \ln(\infty) + \frac{1}{2\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) \right\} \quad (\text{D4d})$$

3534
3535 The sum of eqs. (D4) is
3536

$$3537 \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \right\} + \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} \right\} + \left\{ \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) - \frac{1}{2} \right\} + \left\{ \ln(\infty) + \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) \right\} \quad (\text{D5})$$

$$= \left\{ \frac{1}{\varepsilon} - 1 + \ln(\infty) \right\}.$$

3538
3539 When multiplied by $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ according to eq. (1.442) the final term in eq. (D5) is $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} [1 - \varepsilon + \varepsilon \ln(\infty)] = 1$

3540 since $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} [\varepsilon \ln(\infty)] = 0$ because the logarithmic divergence is weaker than that produced by ε

3541 approaching ∞ linearly. Thus the integral is unity and eq. (1.442) is indeed a Dirac delta function.

3542

REFERENCES

- 3543
- 3544
- 3545
- 3546 [1] A. Kyrala, "*Applied Functions of a Complex Variable*", Wiley-Interscience, 1972.
- 3547 [2] A. Pais, "*Inward Bound*", Oxford, 1986.
- 3548 [3] A. Pais, "*Subtle is the Lord*", Oxford, 1982.
- 3549 [4] I. Stegun and M. Abramowitz, "*Handbook of Mathematical Functions*", Dover (1965) ISBN
3550 486-61272-4
- 3551 [5] G. Chantry, "*Long-Wave Optics*" (pp 31-32), Academic Press (1984) ISBN 0-12-168101-7
- 3552 [6] M. Boas, "*Mathematical Methods in the Physical Sciences 3rd Edition*", Wiley (2006) ISBN
3553 0-471-19826-9
- 3554 [7] E. T. Copson, "*An Introduction to the Theory of Functions of a Complex Variable*", Oxford
3555 (1960)
- 3556 [8] L. A. Pipes and L. R. Harvill, "*Applied Mathematics for Engineers and Physicists*", Dover
3557 (2014)
- 3558 [9] W. Mendenhall, "*Introduction to Probability and Statistics*", Duxbury Press (1971) ISBN
3559 0-87872-046-4
- 3560 [10] C. Chatfield, "*Statistics for Technology*", Chapman and Hall (1983) ISBN 0-412-25340-2
- 3561 [11] E. W. Montroll and J. T. Bendler, *J. Statistical Physics* **34** 129 (1984)
- 3562 [12] I.M Hodge and G. S. Huvard, *Macromolecules* **16** 371 (1983)
- 3563 [13] E. C. Titchmarsh, "*The Theory of Functions*", 2nd Edition, Oxford, 1948 [downloadable for free].
- 3564 [14] E. C. Titchmarsh, "*Introduction to the Theory of Fourier Integrals*", 2nd Edition, Oxford, 1948.
- 3565 [15] N. G. McCrum, B. E. Read and G. Williams, "*Anelastic and Dielectric Effects in Polymeric
3566 Solids*", Dover 1991.
- 3567 [16] J. D. Ferry, "*Viscoelastic Properties of Polymers*", 3rd Edition, Wiley, 1980
- 3568 [17] M. Jammer in "*The Conceptual Development of Quantum Mechanics*", p. 335,
3569 McGraw-Hill, 1966 (cited in [2])
- 3570 [18] J. W. Evans, W. B. Gragg and R. J. LeVeque, *Math. Comp.* **34** 149, 203 (1980)
- 3571 [19] R. M. Fuoss and J. G. Kirkwood, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **63** 385 (1941)
- 3572 [20] R. H. Cole and K. S. Cole, *J. Chem. Phys.* **9** 341 (1941)
- 3573 [21] D. W. Davidson and R. H. Cole, *J. Chem. Phys.* **19** 1484 (1951)
- 3574 [22] S. H. Glarum, *J. Chem. Phys.* **33** 639 (1960)
- 3575 [23] S. Chandrasekhar, *Rev. Modern Phys.* **15** 1 (1943)
- 3576 [24] S. Havriliak and S. Negami, *Polymer* **8** 161 (1967)
- 3577 [25] R.Kohlrausch, *Pogg. Ann. Phys.* **91** 198 (1854)
- 3578 [26] R.Kohlrausch, *Pogg. Ann. Phys.* **119** 352 (1863)
- 3579 [27] G. Williams and D. C. Watt, *Trans. Faraday Soc.* **66** 80 (1970)
- 3580 [28] B. Gross, "*Mathematical Structure of the Theories of Viscoelasticity*", Hermann et Cie (Paris)
3581 1953
- 3582 [29] B. Gross, *J. Appl. Phys.* **19** 257 (1948)
- 3583 [30] N. E. Hill, Chapter One of "*Dielectric Properties and Molecular Behaviour*", Van Nostrand
3584 (London) 1969.